

A Geographical Checklist of the Micronesian Dicotyledonae

F. R. FOSBERG, MARIE-HÉLÈNE SACHET and ROYCE OLIVER

*Botany Department, National Museum of Natural History,
Smithsonian Institution, Washington, D.C. 20560*

Abstract.—All species of dicotyledons known from Micronesia are listed along with their distribution by islands. Basionyms, synonyms and misapplied names that have been used for Micronesian plants are also listed. 1342 species and varieties are listed, 662 of them indigenous, 680 exotic. Of the indigenous ones, 78 are endemic to the Marianas, 267 endemic to the Carolines, 24 endemic to the two groups, the remainder are more widespread, 4 are named hybrids. The relationships of the flora are mostly Indo-Malesian and with the Melanesia-New Guinea area. The strand and coastal plants are mostly widespread, some of them pantropical.

Introduction

The islands of the Pacific basin termed by Dumont d'Urville "Micronesia" (the little lands) are, roughly, those groups lying north of the Equator, west of the International Date Line, south of the Tropic of Cancer, and east of the Philippines. In addition, the Gilbert group extends partly south of the Equator and the isolated raised atolls, Nauru and Banaba (Ocean), also lie south of the Equator. The archipelagoes in Micronesia are the Marianas, Carolines, Marshalls, and Gilberts. Included also are the more isolated islands, Marcus, Wake, Nauru, Banaba, and Mapia (Figure 1). This circumscription differs from that of Gressitt (1954) in that it excludes the Bonin and Volcano archipelagoes. The Gressitt volume cited is the best geographic treatment available for Micronesia as a whole and was written to provide a biogeographical background for the series *Insects of Micronesia* edited by Dr. Gressitt, and published by the Bernice P. Bishop Museum. It includes a description of the nature of the islands, which are mostly small, some of volcanic origin, some entirely made up of coral limestone and a few of a more complex nature. Fosberg (1960) describes the vegetation of the archipelagoes, with special emphasis on the Marianas, particularly Guam.

The present list of the vascular plant taxa of Micronesia is a summary of our floristic and geographic knowledge of the plant-life of the area.

Our studies of the Micronesian flora started when the senior author helped sort the collection of Mr. M. Takamatsu on the Bishop Museum—Japanese Micronesian Expedition in 1936, and even earlier, when he identified an old collection of Guam plants made in 1900 by Wm. E. Safford and Alvin Seale and deposited in the B. P. Bishop Museum, Honolulu.

A preliminary card catalog of the Micronesian plants was assembled in 1946 to facilitate the botanical work of the Micronesian Economic Survey. During this reconnaissance, which covered the majority of the islands in Micronesia, extensive collections were made by F. R. Fosberg and E. Y. Hosaka. Further collecting took place in 1949, 1950, 1951, 1952, 1953, 1954, 1956, 1957, 1958, 1960, 1961, 1963, 1965, 1966, 1967, 1968, 1971, 1972, and 1973 by Fosberg, Sachet, and others associated with them. Valuable collections were also assembled by a group of Peace Corps volunteers in the late 1960's and by several anthropologists and others who have sent voucher specimens for identification.

In addition to this vast amount of new material, many older specimens have been examined in most of the herbaria that have significant Micronesian collections, and the literature has been combed for records of plants from the area. A Bibliography of Micronesian Botany was published in 1955 with a supplement in 1971 (Sachet and Fosberg 1955, 1971).

This material and information have been assembled and studied in the course of more detailed investigations of the taxonomy and ecology of the plants of Micronesia, which are appearing as a detailed descriptive Flora of Micronesia, by Fosberg and Sachet. This flora is being published in parts, as they are finished. Three parts have been published, as numbers 20, 24, and 36 of the Smithsonian Contributions to Botany. Since these parts are necessarily very slow in appearing, it is felt that at least the floristic and distributional information and synonymy already assembled should be made available now. Micronesians and others interested in the islands and in plant geography can learn from this list at least what plants are known from what islands.

Names of species reported in the literature as occurring in Micronesia are listed either as applying to accepted species or as synonyms. Species reported in groups that are not adequately studied by us, or based on specimens not seen by us, are either listed without comment or, if the reports seem unlikely, are placed in the synonymy of the most probable species known to occur. Names that are found in the literature, or that in a few cases have been prominently used in herbaria, are listed in synonymy as "sensu" whomever misapplied the names, or as "sensu auct." (of authors) if they have been misapplied by a number of authors. Specific and varietal names that have been transferred from other positions in the classification are usually accompanied by their basionyms. Generally, in addition to these basionyms, only synonyms that have been used in Micronesian literature are listed. In a few cases very well known names not accepted here are added, if we feel that such listing will be helpful to users of the list.

In groups whose taxonomy is not well understood, at least by us, we have on occasion admitted species that may not stand up under further critical study. When we are not sure, our tendency has been to include a species. Likewise some species have been reported from Micronesia on the basis of material not seen by us, especially the specimens lost in the destruction of the Berlin herbarium. Such species have usually been included here if there is a good possibility of their occurrence in Micronesia.

Species believed to have been introduced into Micronesia in post-Magellan time (after 1521), or if certainly introduced by the aborigines, are indicated by asterisks before the names. In many cases it is difficult to be sure how plants got to the islands, and we have used our best judgement.

The families are, for the sake of familiarity and convenience, arranged according to a slightly modified Dalle Torre and Harms sequence. Within the families, genera are arranged alphabetically. Likewise, the specific names are alphabetical within the genera. Doubt as to the correctness of identifications is sometimes indicated by question marks (?). Rarely, a few words of clarification of possibly doubtful points are included.

The authors will be glad to receive information as to additional island occurrences and, where possible, specimens to support such records.

Detailed acknowledgements of our indebtedness to many people, institutions, and organizations that have helped or contributed to our work on Micronesian plants are given in the published parts of the Flora of Micronesia (see above) and will not be repeated here.

INDEX TO FAMILIES

Acanthaceae	254	Chenopodiaceae	67
Aizoaceae	73	Chrysobalanaceae	89
Amaranthaceae	67	Combretaceae	184
Anacardiaceae	145	Compositae	282
Annonaceae	77	Connaraceae	90
Apocynaceae	213	Convolvulaceae	221
Aquifoliaceae	147	Crassulaceae	86
Araliaceae	196	Cruciferae	81
Aristolochiaceae	65	Cucurbitaceae	176
Asclepiadaceae	219	Dilleniaceae	172
Balanophoraceae	65	Dipterocarpaceae	172
Balsaminaceae	150	Droseraceae	86
Basellaceae	75	Ebenaceae	207
Begoniaceae	192	Elaeagnaceae	181
Berberidaceae	77	Epacridaceae	201
Bignoniaceae	251	Erythroxylaceae	121
Bixaceae	173	Euphorbiaceae	130
Bombacaceae	165	Fabaceae	102
Boraginaceae	229	Flacourtiaceae	173
Burseraceae	126	Gentianaceae	211
Cactaceae	193	Gesneriaceae	253
Caesalpiniaceae	95	Goodeniaceae	281
Campanulaceae	280	Guttiferae	170
Capparidaceae	84	Haloragidaceae	195
Caprifoliaceae	280	Hernandiaceae	81
Caricaceae	175	Hippocrateaceae	148
Caryophyllaceae	75	Icacinaceae	149
Casuarinaceae	45	Labiatae	240
Celastraceae	147	Lauraceae	79
Ceratophyllaceae	76	Lecythidaceae	186

Lentibulariaceae	254	Portulacaceae	74
Loganiaceae	210	Primulaceae	203
Loranthaceae	64	Proteaceae	63
Lythraceae	180	Punicaceae	180
Malpighiaceae	129	Ranunculaceae	76
Malvaceae	159	Rhamnaceae	154
Melastomataceae	193	Rhizophoraceae	182
Meliaceae	127	Rosaceae	88
Menispermaceae	77	Rubiaceae	260
Mimosaceae	90	Rutaceae	122
Molluginaceae	75	Santalaceae	64
Moraceae	52	Sapindaceae	151
Moringaceae	85	Sapotaceae	204
Myoporaceae	260	Scrophulariaceae	247
Myricaceae	50	Simaroubaceae	125
Myristicaceae	79	Solanaceae	243
Myrsinaceae	201	Sonneratiaceae	183
Myrtaceae	187	Stackhousiaceae	149
Nepenthaceae	86	Sterculiaceae	166
Nyctaginaceae	71	Styracaceae	208
Nymphaeaceae	76	Surianaceae	126
Olacaceae	64	Symplocaceae	208
Oleaceae	208	Theaceae	169
Onagraceae	195	Theophrastaceae	201
Oxalidaceae	121	Thymelaeaceae	179
Papaveraceae	81	Tiliaceae	156
Passifloraceae	174	Turneraceae	174
Pedaliaceae	253	Ulmaceae	51
Piperaceae	46	Umbelliferae	199
Pittosporaceae	87	Urticaceae	57
Plantaginaceae	260	Verbenaceae	232
Plumbaginaceae	204	Violaceae	173
Polygalaceae	130	Vitaceae	155
Polygonaceae	66	Zygophyllaceae	122

CASUARINACEAE

Casuarina L.

Casuarina litorea L. var. *litorea*

Casuarina equisetifolia L.

Casuarina mertensiana Ruprecht ex Miq.

Marianas Is.: Uracas; Maug; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Anatahan; Medinilla; Saipan; Tinian; Agiguan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Ngeanges, Peliliu, Angaur; Mapia; Yap; Ulithi; Satawal; Namonuito; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Udot; Satawan; Ponape; Mokil

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Likiep; Jaluit

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari (Makin); Tarawa

Casuarina litorea var. *souderi* (Fosb.) Fosb. & Sachet

Casuarina equisetifolia var. *souderi* Fosb.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Casuarina mertensiana Rupr. ex Miq. see *Casuarina litorea* L.

PIPERACEAE

Chavica Miq. see *Piper* L.

Chavica betle Miq. see *Piper betle* L.

Macropiper Miq. see *Piper* L.

Macropiper potamogetonifolium Miq. see *Piper betle* f. *marianum* (Opiz) Fosb.

Macropiper latifolium (Forst. f.) Miq. see *Piper guahamense* C. DC. for Marianas records.

Macropiper niethysticum (Forst. f.) Miq. see *Piper guahamense* C. DC. for Marianas records.

Peperomia R. & P.

Micropiper Miq.

Peperomia bilineata (Bl.) Miq. see *Piper pellucida* (L.) HBK. at least for Yap record.

Peperomia breviramula C. DC.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

**Peperomia caperata* Yuncker

Marianas Is.: Guam

Peperomia gibbonsii C. DC. see *Peperomia ponapensis* C. DC.

Peperomia glassmanii Yuncker

Peperomia breviramula sensu Glassman non C. DC.

Peperomia palauensis sensu Glassman non C. DC.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Peperomia guamana C. DC. see *Peperomia mariannensis* C. DC.

Peperomia hoeferi C. DC. see *Peperomia mariannensis* C. DC.

Peperomia kraemeri C. DC.

Peperomia mariannensis sensu Hosok. non C. DC.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Urukthapel, Angaur

***Peperomia kusaiensis* Hosok.**

Caroline Is.: Kusaie

Peperomia ladronica Hosok. see *Peperomia mariannensis* C. DC.***Peperomia leptostachya* H. & A.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

Peperomia lineata Miq. ex Yuncker see *Peperomia pellucida* HBK.***Peperomia mariannensis* C. DC. f. *mariannensis****Peperomia membranacea* sensu Miq. non H. & A.*Peperomia pellucidopunctulata* sensu Prowazek non Elmer*Peperomia guamana* C. DC.*Peperomia hoeferi* C. DC.*Peperomia tinianensis* Hosok.*Peperomia ladronica* Hosok.*Peperomia kraemeri* sensu Hosok. non C. DC.Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian;
Agiguan; Rota; Guam***Peperomia mariannensis* f. *saipana* (C. DC.) Fosb.***Peperomia saipana* C. DC.*Peperomia pacifica* sensu Hosok. non Nakai*Peperomia pacificicola* Hosok.*Peperomia guamana* var. *saipana* (C. DC.) Yuncker

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian

Peperomia membranacea H. & A. see *Peperomia mariannensis* C. DC.****Peperomia obtusifolia* (L.) A. Dietr.***Piper obtusifolia* L.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Marshall Is.: Likiep (cult.)

Peperomia pacificicola Hosok. see *Peperomia mariannensis* f. *saipana* (C. DC.) Fosb.*Peperomia pallida* (Forst. f.) A. Dietr. see *Peperomia ponapensis* C. DC. for Ponape record.***Peperomia palauensis* C. DC. var. *palauensis***Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Urukthapel, Ngeanges (for
Ponape record see *Peperomia glassmanii*, for Saipan see
Peperomia mariannensis.)***Peperomia palauensis* var. *occidentalis* Fosb.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Sonsorol

****Peperomia pellucida* (L.) HBK.***Piper pellucidum* L.

Peperomia bilineata sensu Volk. non (Bl.) Miq.

Peperomia pellucida var. *obtusifolia* Koidz., nom. nud.

Peperomia yapensis C. DC.

Peperomia lineata Miq. ex Yuncker

Piper bilineata Miq. ex Kaneh. (error)

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Angaur; Sonsorol; Yap;
Eauripik; Truk- Dublon, Tol; Ponape; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

Peperomia pellucida var. *obtusifolia* Koidz. see *Peperomia pellucida* (L.) HBK.

Peperomia pellucidopunctulata C. DC. see *Peperomia mariannensis* C. DC.

Peperomia ponapensis* C. DC. var. *ponapensis

Peperomia volkensis C. DC.

Peperomia gibbonsii C. DC.

Peperomia pallida sensu Schum. non (Forst. f.) A. Dietr.

Caroline Is.: Ponape; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Lae; Ailinglapalap; Arno; Mili; Jaluit; Ebon

***Peperomia ponapensis* var. *trukensis* (Yuncker) Fosb.**

Peperomia trukensis Yuncker

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol; Ponape

Peperomia saipana C. DC. see *Peperomia mariannensis* f. *saipana* (C. DC.) Fosb.

Peperomia tinianensis Hosok. see *Peperomia mariannensis* C. DC. var. *mariannensis*

Peperomia trukensis Yuncker see *Peperomia ponapensis* var. *trukensis* (Yuncker) Fosb.

Peperomia volkensis C. DC. see *Peperomia ponapensis* C. DC.

Peperomia yapensis C. DC. see *Peperomia pellucida* (L.) HBK.

***Piper* L.**

Chavica Miq.

Macropiper Miq.

Piper betel L. ex Endl. see *Piper betle* L.

***Piper betle* L.**

Chavica betle Miq.

Piper betel L. ex Endl.

Piper betle* L. f. *betle

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap

Piper betle* f. *densum* (Bl.) Fosb.Piper densum* Bl.*Piper betle* var. *densum* (Bl.) C. DC.

Marianas Is.: Alamagan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Angaur; Sonsorol; Yap; Fais; Ponape

Piper betle* f. *marianum* (Opiz) Fosb.Piper marianum* Opiz*Piper potamogetonifolium* Opiz*Macropiper potamogetonifolium* (Opiz) Miq.*Piper betle* var. δ *marianum* (Opiz) C. DC.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

Piper betle var. *marianum* (Opiz) C. DC. see *Piper betle* f. *marianum* (Opiz) Fosb.*Piper bilineatum* Miq. ex Kaneh. see *Peperomia pellucida* (L.) HBK.*Piper carolinense* Hosok. see *Piper fragile* Benth.*Piper decumanum* var. *palauense* Hosok. see *Piper hosokawae* Fosb.***Piper fragile* Benth.***Piper carolinense* Hosok.*Piper trukense* Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Malakal, Urukthapel, Peliliu, Angaur; Sonsorol; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Satawal; Puluwat; Namonuito; Murilo; Nomwin; Truk- Melot, Moen, Dublon, Tol, Udot, Pis; Nama; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan

Piper guahamense* C. DC.Piper latifolium* Gaud. ex Kunth, non L. f.*Macropiper latifolium* sensu Miq. non (Forst. f.) Miq.*Macropiper methysticum* sensu Miq. non (Forst. f.) Miq.*Piper macguillivrayi* sensu Prowazek non C. DC.***Piper guahamense* C. DC. f. *guahamense***

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Piper guahamense* f. *glabrum* (Yuncker) Fosb.Piper guahamense* var. *glabrum* Yuncker

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Piper guahamense f. *micronesiacum* (Hosok.) Fosb. see *Piper latifolium* L. f.***Piper hosokawae* Fosb.***Piper decumanum* var. *palauense* Hosok.*Piper majusculum* sensu Kaneh. non Bl.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Peliliu, Angaur

Piper kusaiense Hosok. see *Piper ponapense* DC.

***Piper latifolium* L. f.**

Piper micronesiacum Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Kusaie

Piper latifolium Gaud. ex Kunth see *Piper guahamense* C. DC.

Piper majusculum Bl. see *Piper hosokawae* Fosb.

Piper macgillivrayi sensu Prowazek non C. DC. ex Seem. see *Piper guahamense* C. DC.

Piper marianum Opiz see *Piper betle* f. *marianum* (Opiz) Fosb.

***Piper methysticum* Forst. f.**

Macropiper methysticum (Forst. f.) Miq.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Ponape; Kusaie

Piper micronesiacum Hosok. see *Piper latifolium* L. f.

****Piper nigrum* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Ponape

Piper palauense Hosok. see *Piper ponapense* C. DC.

***Piper ponapense* C. DC.**

Piper kusaiense Hosok.

Piper palauense Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Aulupse'el, Ngeanges, Peliliu, Angaur; Lamotrek; Satawal; Puluwat; Namonuito; Murilo; Nomwin; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol; Losap; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Ant; Ponape; Kusaie

Piper potamogetonifolium Opiz see *Piper betle* f. *marianum* (Opiz) Fosb.

Piper trukense Hosok. see *Piper fragile* Benth.

MYRICACEAE

****Myrica* L.**

****Myrica rubra* Siebold & Zucc.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

ULMACEAE

Celtis L.*Celtis palauensis* Kaneh. & Hatus.*Trema integrifolia* Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal, Peliliu

Celtis paniculata Planch.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Urukthapel, Ngeanges; Yap; Truk- Moen

Gironniera Gaud.*Gironniera celtidifolia* Gaud.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Ponape

Sponia Comm.ex Lam. see *Trema* Lour.*Sponia discolor* Decne. see *Trema orientalis* var. *argentea* (Pl.) Laut.*Trema* Lour.*Trema amboinensis* (Willd.) Bl. see *Trema cannabina* Lour.*Trema argentea* Pl. see *Trema orientalis* var. *argentea* (Pl.) Laut.*Trema cannabina* Lour.*Trema amboinensis* (Willd.) Bl.*Celtis amboinensis* Willd.*Trema virgata* (Pl.) Bl.*Trema timorensis* Bl.*Trema cannabina* Lour. var. *cannabina*

Marianas Is.: Rota

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Malakal; Yap

Trema cannabina var. *scabra* (Bl.) de Wit*Trema virgata* var. *scabra* Bl.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Malakal; Yap

Trema integrifolia Hosok. see *Celtis palauensis* Kaneh. & Hatus.*Trema orientalis* (L.) Bl. (var. *orientalis* not known from Micronesia)*Celtis orientalis* L.*Trema orientalis* var. *argentea* (Pl.) Laut.*Sponia argentea* Pl.*Sponia discolor* Decne.*Trema argentea* (Pl.) Bl.

- Marianas Is.: Maug; Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Guguan;
Sarigan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam
Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang

***Trema orientalis* var. *viridis* Laut.**

Trema orientalis var. *amboinensis* (Decne.) Laut.

Trema amboinensis (Decne.) Bl.

Sponia amboinensis Decne.

Celtis amboinensis Willd.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Yap

Trema timorensis Bl. see *Trema cannabina* Lour.

Trema virgata (Pl.) Bl. see *Trema cannabina* Lour.

Trema virgata var. *scabra* Bl. see *Trema cannabina* var. *scabra* (Bl.) de Wit

MORACEAE

Artocarpus Forst.

****Artocarpus altilis* (Park.) Fosb.**

Sitodiuum altile Park.

Artocarpus incisus (Thunb.) L. f.

Artocarpus communis Forst.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Sonsorol; Pulu Anna; Tobi; Mapia; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Eauripik; Woleai; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Puluwat; Namonuito; Murilo; Nomwin; Truk- Moen, Pis; Nama; Losap; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ngatik; Ponape; Mokil; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Bikini; Rongelap; Utirik; Ujelang; Ujae; Wotho; Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Jemo; Likiep; Mejit; Aur; Ailinglapalap; Maloelap; Majuro; Arno; Mili; Namorik; Kili; Jaluit; Ebon

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Marakei; Abaiang; Tarawa; Kuria; Abemama; Tabiteuea; Onotoa; Beru; Nikunau; Arorai

Artocarpus altilis* X *mariannensis

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau; Sonsorol; Woleai; Truk- Pis; Satawan

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Bikini; Jemo; Wotho; Arno

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

Artocarpus communis Forst. see *Artocarpus altilis* (Park.) Fosb.

Artocarpus champeden (Lour.) Spr. see *Artocarpus heterophyllus* Lam. for Micronesian records.

****Artocarpus heterophyllus* Lam.**

Artocarpus integrifolius L. f.

Artocarpus integer (Thunb.) Merr.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Malakal; Yap; Ponape

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Tabiteuea

Artocarpus incisus (Thunb.) L. f. see *Artocarpus altilis* (Park.) Fosb.

Artocarpus integer (Thunb.) Merr. see *Artocarpus heterophyllus* Lam. for Micronesian records.

Artocarpus integrifolia L. f. see *Artocarpus heterophyllus* Lam. for most Micronesian records; see also *Artocarpus mariannensis* Tréc.

***Artocarpus mariannensis* Tréc.**

Marianas Is.: Alamagan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Aulupse'el, Ngeanges; Sonsorol; Ulithi; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Truk- Moen; Nama; Kapingamarangi

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Rongelap; Utirik; Ujae; Lae; Ailuk; Likiep; Arno; Jaluit; Ebon

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

****Broussonetia* L'Hérit. ex Vent.**

****Broussonetia papyrifera* Vent.**

Caroline Is.: Yap; Ponape

****Cecropia* L.**

****Cecropia palmata* Willd.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

***Ficus* L.**

****Ficus ampelos* Burm. f.?**

Caroline Is.: Mapia

****Ficus benghalensis* L.**

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Guam

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

****Ficus carica* L.**

- Marianas Is.: Guam
 Caroline Is.: Palau
 Wake Island
 Marshall Is.: Jaluit
 Gilbert Is.: Abemama; Tabiteuea

Ficus carolinensis Warb. see *Ficus prolixa* var. *carolinensis* (Warb.) Fosb.

***Ficus copiosa* Steud.**

- Caroline Is.: Palau- Malakal; Yap

****Ficus elastica* Roxb.**

Ficus macrophylla sensu auct. non Desf.

- Marianas Is.: Guam
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Ponape
 Marshall Is.: Ailinglapalap; Jaluit

Ficus indica sensu Christian see *Ficus prolixa* Forst. f. for Micronesian record.

Ficus macrophylla Desf. see *Ficus elastica* Roxb. for Micronesian records.

Ficus mariannensis Merr. see *Ficus prolixa* var. *carolinensis* (Warb.) Fosb.

***Ficus microcarpa* L. f.**

Ficus retusa L.

Ficus microcarpa* L. f. var. *microcarpa

- Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Ngarakabesang, Angaur; Yap; Truk-
 Moen, Dublon, Fefan, Suizo-to; Kusaie
 Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

***Ficus microcarpa* var. *latifolia* (Miq.) Corner**

Urostigma accedens var. *latifolia* Miq.

- Marianas Is.: Guguan
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Urukthapel, Ngeanges,
 Ngedobel, Aulong, Peliliu

Ficus microcarpa var. *saffordii* (Merr.) Corner see *Ficus saffordii* Merr.

Ficus philippinensis Miq. see *Ficus tinctoria* Forst. f. for Micronesian records.

***Ficus prolixa* Forst. f.**

- Ficus forsteriana* Endl.
Urostigma prolixa (Forst. f.) Miq.
Ficus umbilicata Bur.
Ficus aoa Warb.
Ficus inaequibractea Warb.

Ficus indica sensu Christian non L.

Varieties undetermined.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau; Ifaluk; Puluwat; Ponape; Mortlocks

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Abaiang

Ficus prolixa Forst. f. var. *prolixa*

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Ulithi; Truk- Dublon; Ponape; Kusaie

Ficus prolixa var. *carolinensis* (Warb.) Fosb.

Ficus carolinensis Warb.

Ficus mariannensis Merr.

Ficus tenuistipula Merr.

Marianas Is.: Maug; Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Guguan;
Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Aulupse'el, Ngeanges, Angaur; Sonsorol; Yap;
Ulithi; Woleai; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Udot, Uman;
Namoluk; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Ant; Ponape;
Pingelap; Kusaie

Nauru Island

Ficus prolixa var. *saffordii* (Merr.) Fosb. see *Ficus saffordii* Merr.

Ficus prolixa var. *subcordata* Corner

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Ulithi

**Ficus* cf. *pumila* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Ficus ramentacea Roxb. see *Ficus sagittata* Vahl

Ficus ramentosa Tuyama see *Ficus sagittata* Vahl (error?)

**Ficus religiosa* L.

Marianas Is.: Tinian

Ficus retusa L. see *Ficus microcarpa* L. f.

**Ficus rubiginosa* Desf.

Marianas Is.: Kwajalein

Wake Island

Ficus saffordii Merr.

Ficus prolixa var. *saffordii* (Merr.) Fosb.

Ficus microcarpa var. *saffordii* (Merr.) Corner

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Alamagan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Urukthapel?

Ficus sagittata Vahl*Ficus ramentacea* Roxb.*Ficus ramentosa* TuyamaCaroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Alumezu;
Namonuito?*Ficus senftiana* Warb.*Ficus longipedunculata* RechingerCaroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Aulupse'el,
Ngeanges; Pulu Anna; Yap*Ficus tenuistipula* Merr. see *Ficus prolixa* var. *carolinensis* (Warb.) Fosb.*Ficus tinctoria* Forst. f. var. *tinctoria**Ficus tinctoria* Forst. f. ssp. *tinctoria*

Caroline Is.: Palau- "Main" [Babeldaob?]; Yap; Ant; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Arno

Gilbert Is.: Onotoa

Ficus tinctoria var. *neo-ebudarium* (Summerh.) Fosb.*Ficus neo-ebudarium* Summerh.*Ficus philippinensis* sensu Diels, Kanehira non Miq.Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota;
GuamCaroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Angaur; Yap; Ulithi; Ifaluk;
Puluwat; Namonuito; Nomwin; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol,
Udot, Uman, Pis; Nama; Losap; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor;
Satawan; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Tabiteuea

Ficus virens Ait.Caroline Is.: Yap (some material of *F. prolixa* var. *carolinensis*, including
possibly the type, may go here).*Ficus virgata* Reinw.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Malaisia Blanco*Malaisia scandens* (Lour.) Pl.*Caturus scandens* Lour.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

****Morus* L.**

****Morus alba* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Pseudomorus Bur. see *Streblus* Lour.

Pseudomorus brunoniana (Endl.) Bur. see *Streblus pendulinus* (Endl.) F. v. M.

***Streblus* Lour.**

Pseudomorus Bur.

***Streblus pendulinus* (Endl.) F. v. M.**

Morus pendulinus Endl.

Morus brunoniana Endl.

Pseudomorus brunoniana (Endl.) Bur.

Malaisia scandens sensu Kaneh. non (Lour.) Pl.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap

URTICACEAE

***Boehmeria* Jacq.**

Boehmeria albida H. & A. see *Pipturus argenteus* (Forst. f.) Wedd. for "Radack" records.

Boehmeria boninensis Nakai see *Boehmeria densiflora* H. & A. for Alamagan record.

Boehmeria candolleana Gaud. see *Pipturus argenteus* (Forst. f.) Wedd.

***Boehmeria celebica* Bl.?**

Boehmeria macrophylla sensu Kaneh. non D. Don

Boehmeria virgata sensu auct. Micr. non (Forst. f.) Guillem.

Boehmeria platyphylla sensu auct. non D. Don

Boehmeria platyphylla var. *moluccana* Wedd.

Marianas Is.: Alamagan; Sarigan; Anatahan

Caroline Is.: Ponape; Kusaie

***Boehmeria densiflora* H. & A.**

Boehmeria boninensis sensu Hosokawa non Nakai

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Alamagan

Boehmeria macrophylla D. Don see *Boehmeria celebica* Bl. for Micronesian record.

***Boehmeria nivea** (L.) Gaud.*Urtica nivea* L.*Procris nivea* Gaud.*Boehmeria tenacissima* sensu auct. non (Rob.) Gaud.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

Boehmeria paniculata (Gaud.) Endl. see *Laportea ruderalis* (Forst. f.) Chew*Boehmeria platyphylla* Don see *Boehmeria celebica* Bl. for Micronesian records.*Boehmeria tenacissima* (Roxb.) Gaud. see *Boehmeria nivea* (L.) Gaud. at least for most Micronesian records.*Boehmeria virgata* (Forst. f.) Guillem. see *Boehmeria celebica* Bl.? for Micronesian records.***Cypholophus*** Wedd.***Cypholophus decipiens*** H. Winkl.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Cypholophus warburgianus Laut.*Cypholophus moluccanus* sensu auct. Micr. non (Bl.) Miq.*Urtica moluccana* Bl.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Dendrocnide Miq.***Dendrocnide kusaiana*** (Kaneh.) Chew*Laportea kusaiana* Kanehira

Caroline Is.: Ponape; Kusaie

Dendrocnide latifolia (Gaud.) Chew*Laportea latifolia* Gaud.*Laportea saipanensis* Kaneh.*Dendrocnide saipanensis* (Kaneh.) Chew

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Dendrocnide saipanensis (Kaneh.) Chew see *Dendrocnide latifolia* (Gaud.) Chew***Dendrocnide*** sp.*Laportea* sp. of Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Truk- Uman; Ponape

Elatostema Forst.*Langeveldia* Gaud.

***Elatostema calcareum* Merr.**

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Malakal, Aulupse'el, Peliliu, Angaur; Ulithi;
Truk- Tol***Elatostema divaricatum* (Gaud.) Fosberg (ined.)***Pellionia divaricata* Gaud.

Marianas Is.: Guam

***Elatostema fenkolense* Hosok.**

Caroline Is.: Kusaie

***Elatostema flumineo-rupestre* Hosok.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

***Elatostema kusaiense* Kaneh.**

Caroline Is.: Kusaie

***Elatostema parviflora* Brong.**

Caroline Is.: Ualan [Kusaie]

Elatostema pedunculatum* Forst. f. see *Procris pedunculata* (Forst. f.) Wedd.**Elatostema stenophyllum* Merr.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

***Elatostema stoloniforme* Kaneh.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

***Elatostema urvilleanum* Brong.**

Caroline Is.: Ualan [Kusaie]

***Elatostema* spp.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape (at least 3 species, as yet unidentified).

Fatoua* Gaud.**Fatoua* sp.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Peliliu

Fleurya* Gaud. see *Laportea* Gaud.Fleurya interrupta* (L.) Gaud. see *Laportea interrupta* (L.) Chew*Fleurya paniculata* Gaud. see *Laportea ruderalis* (Forst. f.) Chew*Fleurya ruderalis* (Forst. f.) Gaud. see *Laportea ruderalis* (Forst. f.) Chew***Laportea* Gaud. (nom cons.)***Fleurya* Gaud.

Schychowskia Endl.

Schychowskia Endl. ex Wight (sphalm.)

***Laportea interrupta* (L.) Chew**

Urtica interrupta L.

Fleurya interrupta (L.) Gaud.

Schychowyskia interrupta (L.) Wight in Safford

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap; Ponape; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

Laportea kusaiana Kaneh. see *Dendrocnide kusaiana* (Kaneh.) Chew

Laportea latifolia Gaud. see *Dendrocnide latifolia* (Gaud.) Chew

***Laportea ruderalis* (Forst. f.) Chew**

Urtica ruderalis Forst. f.

Schychowskia ruderalis (Forst. f.) Endl.

Fleurya ruderalis (Forst. f.) Gaud. ex Wedd.

Boehmeria paniculata (Gaud.) Endl.

Fleurya paniculata Gaud.

Procris paniculata Safford, in syn., nomen nudum.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Babeldaob, Koror, Aulupse'el, Peliliu, Angaur; Sonsorol; Pulu Anna; Yap; Ulithi; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Gaferut; Lamotrek; Satawal; Puluwat; Namonuito; Murilo; Nomwin; Truk- Pis; Nama; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Bikini; Ailinginae; Rongelap; Taka; Utirik; Ujelang; Ujae; Lae; Ailuk; Jemo; Likiep; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Little Makin; Butaritari; Marakei; Abaiang; Tarawa; Onotoa

Laportea saipanensis Kaneh. see *Dendrocnide latifolia* (Gaud.) Chew

Laportea sp. of Hosokawa see *Dendrocnide* sp.

***Nothocnide* Bl.**

Pseudopipturus Skottsbl.

***Nothocnide repanda* (Bl.) Bl.**

Urtica repanda Bl.

Pipturus repandus (Bl.) Wedd.

Pseudopipturus repandus (Bl.) Skottsbl.

Caroline Is.: Truk- Tol; Ponape

Oreocnide* Miq.**Oreocnide* sp. of Kaneh.**

Caroline Is.: Palau; Ponape

Pellionia* Gaud.***Pellionia pulchra* N. E. Br.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

****Pilea* Lindl.******Pilea cardieri* Gagn. & Guill.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

****Pilea microphylla* (L.) Liebm.***Parietaria microphylla* L.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Urukthapel, Angaur; Sonsorol; Yap; Ulithi;
Fais; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Satawal;
Namonuito; Lukunor; Nukuoro; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap;
Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Ailinglapalap; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa

Pipturus* Wedd.**Pipturus argenteus* (Forst. f.) Wedd. var. *argenteus****Urtica argentea* Forst. f.*Pipturus propinquus* (Decne.) Wedd.*Boehmeria candolleana* Gaud.*Pipturus candolleanus* (Gaud.) Wedd.*Pipturus incanus* Wedd.*Pipturus argenteus* var. *incanus* Winkl.*Pipturus argenteus* var.*Boehmeria albida* sensu Endlicher p.p. non Hook. & Arn.*Boehmeria nivea* sensu Volken (1903) non (L.) Gaud.?Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota;
GuamCaroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl; Mapia; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Woleai; Ifaluk;
Namonuito; Nomwin; Truk- Moen; Etal; Lukunor;
Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ponape; Mokil;
KusaieMarshall Is.: Ujelang; Ujae; Lae; Kwajalein; Wotje (?); Ailinglapalap;
Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Abaiang

***Pipturus argenteus* var. *lanosus* Skotts.**

Marianas Is.

Marshall Is.: "Radack"; Mili

Pipturus candolleanus (Gaud.) Wedd. see *Pipturus argenteus* (Forst. f.) Wedd.*Pipturus incanus* Wedd. see *Pipturus argenteus* (Forst. f.) Wedd.***Pipturus micronesicus* Kaneh.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Urukthapel, Peliliu, Angaur

Pipturus propinquus (Decne.) Wedd. see *Pipturus argenteus* (Forst. f.) Wedd.*Pipturus repandus* (Bl.) Wedd. see *Nothocnide repanda* (Bl.) Bl.***Pipturus subinteger* H. Winkl.***Pipturus velutinus* sensu H. Winkl. non Wedd.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Gatulel, Aulupse'el

Pouzolzia* Gaud.Pouzolzia indica* (L.) Gaud. ex Wedd. see *Pouzolzia zeylanica* (L.) Benn.***Pouzolzia zeylanica* (L.) Benn.***Parietaria zeylanica* L.*Pouzolzia indica* (L.) Gaud. ex Wedd.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Yap

Procris* Comm.Sciophila* Gaud.*Procris candolleana* Gaud. ex Wight see *Pipturus argenteus* (Forst. f.) Wedd.*Procris cephalida* Comm. ex Poir. see *Procris pedunculata* (Forst. f.) Wedd. for Micronesian records at least.*Procris divaricata* Gaud. ex Steud. see *Elatostema divaricatum* (Gaud.) Fosb. (ined.)*Procris nivea* Gaud. ex Wedd. (in syn.) see *Boehmeria nivea* (L.) Gaud.*Procris paniculata* (Gaud.) Wight see *Laportea ruderalis* (Forst. f.) Chew***Procris pedunculata* (Forst.) Wedd.***Elatostema pedunculatum* Forst.*Procris cephalida* Comm. ex Poir.*Sciophila torresiana* Gaud.*Procris torresiana* (Gaud.) Endl.*Procris cephalina* Prowazek (sphalm.)*Procris ponapensis* H. Schröter

- Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel, Ngeanges, Angaur;
 Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Fefan; Losap; Satawan; Ant;
 Ponape; Kusaie
 Marshall Is.: Jaluit; Ebon

Procris torresiana (Gaud.) Steud. see *Procris pedunculata* (Forst. f.) Wedd.

Schychowskia Endl. see *Laportea* Gaud.

Schychowskia ruderalis (Forst. f.) Endl. see *Laportea ruderalis* (Forst. f.) Chew

Schychowskia Endl. ex Wight (sphalm.) see *Laportea* Gaud.

Schychowskia interrupta (L.) Wight in Safford see *Laportea interrupta* (L.) Chew

Sciophila Gaud. see *Procris* Comm.

Sciophila torresiana Gaud. see *Procris pedunculata* (Forst. f.) Wedd.

Urtica L. see *Laportea*, *Pipturus*, and *Boehmeria* for Micronesian records.

Urtica argentea Forst. f. see *Pipturus argenteus* (Forst. f.) Wedd.

Urtica ruderalis Forst. f. see *Laportea ruderalis* (Forst. f.) Chew

Urtica tenacissima Roxb. see *Boehmeria nivea* (L.) Gaud. at least for most
 Micronesian records.

PROTEACEAE

Finschia Warb.

Finschia micronesica (Kaneh.) Kaneh. see *Finschia chloroxantha* Diels

Finschia chloroxantha Diels

Finschia micronesica (Kaneh.) Kaneh.

Helicia micronesica Kaneh.

Grevillea micronesica Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

**Grevillea* R. Br.

Grevillea micronesica Kaneh. see *Finschia chloroxantha* Diels

**Grevillea robusta* A. Cunn. ex R. Br.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

Helicia Lour. see *Finschia* Warb. for Micronesian records.

Helicia micronesica Kaneh. see *Finschia chloroxantha* Diels

****Macadamia* F. v. Muell.**

****Macadamia integrifolia* Maid. & Betche**

Macadamia ternifolia sensu auct. plur. non F. v. Muell.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

Macadamia ternifolia F. v. Muell. see *Macadamia integrifolia* Maid. & Betche for Micronesian records.

SANTALACEAE

****Santalum* L.**

****Santalum album* L.**

Caroline Is.: Palau; Ponape

OLACACEAE

***Anacolosia* Bl.**

***Anacolosia glochidiiformis* Kaneh. & Hatus.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Urukthapel

***Olex* L.**

***Olex imbricata* Roxb.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Urukthapel; Ponape

***Ximenia* L.**

***Ximenia americana* L.**

Ximenia elliptica Forst.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Peliliu, Angaur; Sonsorol; Yap; Truk-
Pis; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Bikini; Ujae; Lae; Arno

LORANTHACEAE

***Amyema* van Tiegh.**

***Amyema artensis* (Montr.) Danser**

Loranthus artensis Montr.

Amyema bamleri (K. Schum.) Danser

Loranthus caudatifolius Kaneh.
Loranthus ponapensis Kaneh.
Amyema ponapensis (Kaneh.) Hosok.
 Caroline Is.: Ponape

Amyema bamleri Danser see *Amyema artensis* (Montr.) Danser
Amyema ponapensis (Kaneh.) Hosok. see *Amyema artensis* (Montr.) Danser
Loranthus L. see *Amyema* van Tiegh. for Micronesian records.
Loranthus caudatifolius Kaneh. see *Amyema artensis* (Montr.) Danser
Loranthus ponapensis Kaneh. see *Amyema artensis* (Montr.) Danser

BALANOPHORACEAE

Balaniella v. Tiegh. see *Balanophora* Forst.
Balaniella pedicellaris (Schltr.) Hosok. see *Balanophora indica* (Arn.) Griff.

Balanophora Forst.

Balaniella van Tiegh.

Balanophora fungosa Forst.

Balanophora mariannae Hosok.
Balanophora fungosa var. *mariannae* (Hosok.) Hosok.
 Marianas Is.: Alamagan; Sarigan; Saipan; Rota
 Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen, Tol

Balanophora indica (Arn.) Griff.

Langsdorffia indica Arn.
Balanophora pentamera v. Tiegh.
Balanophora pedicellaris Schltr.
Balaniella pedicellaris (Schltr.) Hosok.
Balanophora fungosa ssp. *indica* (Arn.) Hansen var. *indica*
 Marianas Is.: Guam
 Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen, Tol

Balanophora macgregorii Merr. ex Bryan (nom. nud.) see *Balanophora indica* (Arn.) Griff.

Balanophora mariannae Hosok. see *Balanophora fungosa* Forst.

Balanophora pedicellaris Schltr. see *Balanophora indica* (Arn.) Griff.

ARISTOLOCHIACEAE

**Aristolochia* L.

Aristolochia elegans Mast. see *Aristolochia littoralis* Parodi

****Aristolochia littoralis* Parodi**

Marianas Is.: Guam

POLYGONACEAE

****Antigonon* Endl.******Antigonon leptopus* H. & A.**

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

****Coccoloba* P. Br. (nom. cons.)***Coccolobis* P. Br.****Coccoloba uvifera* (L.) L.***Polygonum uvifera* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Jaluit

Wake Island

Gilbert Is.: Tabiteuea

Coccolobis P. Br. see *Coccoloba* P. Br.***Polygonum* L.***Polygonum barbatum* L. see *Polygonum minus* var. *procerum* (Danser) Steward for Micronesian records.****Polygonum capitatum* Hamilton ex D. Don**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Polygonum minus Huds. see *Polygonum minus* var. *procerum* (Danser) Steward for Micronesian records.***Polygonum minus* var. *procerum* (Danser) Steward***Polygonum barbatum* sensu auct. non L.*Polygonum minus* Huds.*Polygonum minus* ssp. *procerum* Danser*Polygonum barbatum* Willd.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Peliliu, Angaur; Woleai; Ifaluk; Lamotrek;
Namonuito; Truk- Moen, Udot, Ile Shix; Lukunor;
Satawan*Polygonum uvifera* L. see *Coccoloba uvifera* L. for Micronesian records.

****Rheum* L.**

****Rheum rhaponticum* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

CHENOPODIACEAE

****Atriplex* L.**

****Atriplex nummularia* Lindl.**

Nauru Island

****Beta* L.**

****Beta vulgaris* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

****Chenopodium* L.**

****Chenopodium album* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

****Chenopodium ambrosioides* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

****Spinacia* L.**

****Spinacia oleracea* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

AMARANTHACEAE

***Achyranthes* L.**

***Achyranthes aspera* L.**

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Ngeanges, Peliliu, Angaur; Sonsorol; Tob; Ulithi;
Fais; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Satawal;
Namonuito; Murilo; Nomwin; Truk- Pis; Nama; Namoluk;
Lukunor; Satawan; Kapingamarangi; Mokil

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok

***Achyranthes bidentata* Bl.**

Marianas Is.: Sarigan; Saipan

Caroline Is.: Palau- Angaur; Ponape

Achyranthes canescens* R. Br.Achyranthes velutina* H. & A. at least for Micronesian records.

Marianas Is.: Maug; Asuncion; Agrigan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Truk

Marshall Is.: Bikini; Rongelap; Taka; Utirik; Jemo

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.

Achyranthes velutina H. & A. see *Achyranthes canescens* R. Br.***Alternanthera* Forsk.***Alternanthera amoena* (Lem.) Voss see *Alternanthera ficoidea* var. *bettzickiana* (Regel) Backer*Alternanthera bettzickiana* (Regel) Nicholson see *Alternanthera ficoidea* var. *bettzickiana* (Regel) Backer****Alternanthera ficoidea* L.** (var. *ficoidea* not known in Micronesia.)****Alternanthera ficoidea* var. *bettzickiana* (Regel) Backer***Telanthra bettzickiana* Regel*Alternanthera versicolor* Regel*Alternanthera bettzickiana* (Regel) Nicholson

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

Alternanthera denticulata R. Br. see *Alternanthera sessilis* (L.) R. Br. ex DC.*Alternanthera nodiflora* R. Br. see *Alternanthera sessilis* (L.) R. Br. ex DC.***Alternanthera sessilis* (L.) R. Br. ex DC.***Gomphrena sessilis* L.*Alternanthera denticulata* R. Br.*Alternanthera nodiflora* R. Br.*Alternanthera amoena* (Lem.) Voss

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap; Ulithi; Ifaluk; Faraulap;
Murilo; Truk- Uman; Namoluk; Kapingamarangi; Ponape****Amaranthus* L.***Euxolus* Raf.****Amaranthus blitum* L.** (var. *blitum* not known from Micronesia, for records see var. *oleraceus* Hook. f.)****Amaranthus blitum* var. *oleraceus* Hook. f.**

Marianas Is.: Jaluit

****Amaranthus dubius* Mart. ex Thell.***Amaranthus gracilis* sensu Catala and Guillaumin, non Desf.*Amaranthus hybridus* sensu Neal in herb., non L.

Marianas Is.: Alamagan

Caroline Is.: Ulithi

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Kwajalein; Majuro; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

Amaranthus gracilis Desf. see *Amaranthus viridis* L. or rarely, *Amaranthus dubius* Mart. ex Thell.****Amaranthus graecizans* L.**

Wake Island

Amaranthus hybridus L. see *Amaranthus dubius* Mart. ex Thell. for Micronesian records.*Amaranthus oleraceus* L. see *Amaranthus viridis* L. for Safford Guam record (probably).****Amaranthus spinosus* L.**

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Angaur; Yap

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

****Amaranthus tricolor* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

****Amaranthus viridis* L.***Amaranthus gracilis* Desf.*Amaranthus oleraceus* sensu Safford and later Micronesian authors, non L.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Satawal; Kusaie

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Kwajalein; Arno; Jaluit

****Amaranthus* sp. of Kaneh.**

Caroline Is.: Kusaie

****Amaranthus* sp. (*Euxolus* sp. of W. A. Bryan)**

Marcus Island

****Celosia* L.******Celosia argentea* L.***Celosia cristata* L.*Celosia argentea* [var.] *cristata* (L.) O. Ktze.*Celosia argentata cristata* of Bryan (sphalm.)

- Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Guam
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Truk- Moen, Uman; Ponape; Kusaie
 Marshall Is.: Jaluit

Celosia argentea [var.] *cristata* (L.) O. Ktze. see *Celosia argentea* L.

Celosia cristata L. see *Celosia argentea* L.

****Cyathula* Lour.**

****Cyathula prostrata* (L.) Bl.**

Achyranthes prostrata L.

Caroline Is.: Yap; Ponape; Kusaie

***Deeringia* R. Br.**

***Deeringia amaranthoides* (Lam.) Merr.**

Achyranthes amaranthoides Lam.

Deeringia baccata (Retz.) Moq.

Celosia baccata Retz.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Deeringia baccata (Retz.) Moq. see *Deeringia amaranthoides* (Lam.) Merr.

Euxolus Raf. see *Amaranthus* L.

****Gomphrena* L.**

****Gomphrena celosioides* Mart.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Gomphrena dispersa Standl. see *Gomphrena serrata* L.

****Gomphrena globosa* L.**

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Sarigan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Ngarakabesang; Yap; Woleai; Faraulap;
 Lamotrek; Truk- Pis; Kapingamarangi; Ponape; Mokil

Marshall Is.: Ujae; Kwajalein; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

****Gomphrena serrata* L.**

Gomphrena dispersa Standl.

Marianas Is.: Guam

****Iresine* P. Br.**

****Iresine herbstii* Hook. f.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Psilotrichum* L.**Psilotrichum trichotomum* Bl.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Peliliu

NYCTAGINACEAE

Boerhavia* L.**Boerhavia albiflora* Fosberg var. *albiflora***

Caroline Is.: Gaferut?

Gilbert Is.: Onotoa

***Boerhavia albiflora* var. *powelliae* Fosberg**

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Bikini; Rongelap; Rongerik

****Boerhavia coccinea* Mill.?**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Boerhavia diffusa sensu auct. plur. non L. see *Boerhavia repens* L.*Boerhavia glutinosa* sensu auct. non Vahl see *Boerhavia repens* L.*Boerhavia hirsuta* L. see *Boerhavia repens* L. for Micronesian records.*Boerhavia mutabilis* sensu auct. non R. Br. see *Boerhavia repens* L.*Boerhavia procumbens* sensu Safford non Banks ex Roxb. see *Boerhavia repens* L.*Boerhavia pubescens* sensu auct. non R. Br. see *Boerhavia repens* L.***Boerhavia repens* L.***Boerhavia hirsuta* sensu auct. non L.*Boerhavia glutinosa* sensu auct. non Vahl*Boerhavia pubescens* sensu auct., prob. non R. Br.*Boerhavia mutabilis* sensu auct. non R. Br.*Boerhavia procumbens* sensu Safford, non Banks ex Roxb.*Boerhavia diffusa* sensu auct. plur. non L.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Peliliu; Ulithi; Gaferut?

Marcus Island

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Bikar; Eniwetok; Bikini; Rongerik; Taka; Utirik; Ailuk;
Likiep; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa; Abemama; Tabiteue; Onotoa

Boerhavia tetrandra* Forst.Boerhavia diffusa* var. *tetrandra* (Forst.) Heimerl

Boerhavia repens sensu Catala, Guillaumin, non L.

- Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Bikini; Ailinginae; Rongelap; Rongerik; Taka; Utirik; Ujelang; Ujae; Wotho; Lae; Kwajalein; Jemo; Likiep; Aur; Arno; Namorik; Jaluit
 Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Onotoa

**Bougainvillea* Comm. ex Juss.

**Bougainvillea X buttiana* Holttum & Standl.

- Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Truk- Dublon

**Bougainvillea glabra* Choisy

- Marianas Is.: Tinian; Rota
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Ulithi; Murilo; Nomwin; Losap; Ponape
 Marshall Is.: Utririk; Likiep; Arno; Jaluit
 Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

**Bougainvillea spectabilis* Willd.?

- Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam
 Caroline Is.: Murilo; Truk; Ponape
 Wake Island
 Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Majuro
 Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

Calpidia Thouars see *Pisonia* L.

Calpidia ovatifolia sensu Pickering see *Pisonia grandis* L.

Ceodes Forst. see *Pisonia* L.

**Mirabilis* L.

**Mirabilis jalapa* L.

- Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Babeldaob; Sonsorol; Ulithi; Fais; Woleai; Ifaluk; Faraulap; Lamotrek; Satawal; Namonuito; Murilo; Nomwin; Truk- Pis; Namoluk; Lukunor; Satawan; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie
 Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Utirik; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Likiep; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit
 Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Tabiteuea

Pisonia L.

Ceodes Forst.

Calpidia Thouars

Pisonia alba Span. see *Pisonia grandis* R. Br.

Pisonia brunoniana Endl. see *Pisonia umbellifera* (Forst.) Seem.

Pisonia cauliflora Scheff. see *Pisonia umbellifera* (Forst.) Seem.

Pisonia excelsa Bl. see *Pisonia grandis* R. Br. for Micronesian records.

***Pisonia grandis* R. Br.**

Pisonia excelsa sensu W. F. Wight in Safford non Bl.

Pisonia mitis sensu W. F. Wight in Safford non L.

Pisonia alba Span.

Ceodes umbellifera sensu St. John 1948 non J.R. & G. Forst.

Calpidia ovatifolia sensu Pickering non Bojer

Marianas Is.: Maug; Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Agiguan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Ngeanges, Angaur; Sonsorol; Helen Reef; Yap;
Ulithi; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek;
Satawal; Namonuito; Truk- Moen, Pis; Nama; Losap;
Namoluk; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi;
Ant; Mokil; Pingelap

Marcus Island

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Pokak; Eniwetok; Bikini; Ailinginae; Rongelap; Rongerik;
Taka; Utirik; Ujelang; Ujae; Wotho; Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk;
Jemo; Likiep; Ailinglapalap; Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Little Makin; Butaritari; Marakei; Tarawa; Tabiteuea;
Onotoa

Pisonia mitis L. see *Pisonia grandis* R. Br. for Micronesian records.

***Pisonia umbellifera* (Forst.) Seem.**

Ceodes umbellifera Forst.

Pisonia cauliflora Scheff.

Calpidia cauliflora (Scheff.) Heimerl

Pisonia brunoniana Endl. at least for Micronesian records.

Pisonia excelsa Bl.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Tor Uil, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel, Peliliu,
Angaur; Sonsorol; Yap; Truk- Moen

AIZOACEAE

Sesuvium L.

Sesuvium portulacastrum (L.) L. var. *portulacastrum*

Portulaca portulacastrum L.

Marianas Is.: Maug; Pagan; Medinilla? (as *Batis*); Guam

Wake Island
Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

Sesuvium portulacastrum var. *griseum* Deg. & Fosb.
Gilbert Is.: Nukunau

PORTULACACEAE

Portulaca L.

Portulaca australis Endl.

Portulaca samoensis v. Poelln.

Portulaca tuberosa sensu Hosok. non Roxb.

Portulaca quadrifida sensu auct. non L.

Portulaca pilosa sensu auct. non L.

Marianas Is.: Sarigan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian; Guam
Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Babeldaob, Malakal, Angaur; Sonsorol;
Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk;
Lamotrek; Satawal; Murilo; Namonuito; Nomwin; Truk-
Moen, Tol, Pis; Nama; Namoluk; Lukunor; Satawan;
Ponape; Mokil
Wake Island
Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Bikini; Rongelap; Rongerik; Utirik; Ujelang;
Kwajalein; Ailuk; Likiep; Majuro; Arno
Gilbert Is.: Marakei; Abaiang; Tarawa; Tabiteuea; Onotoa

**Portulaca grandiflora* Hook.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Guam
Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

Portulaca lutea Sol. ex Forst. f.

Portulaca oleracea sensu Guillaumin, non L.

Marianas Is.: Uracas; Maug
Wake Island
Marcus Island
Marshall Is.: Pokak; Bikar; Eniwetok; Bikini; Ailinginae; Rongelap;
Utirik; Wotho
Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Tabiteuea; Onotoa; Abaiang

Portulaca oleracea L. (var. *oleracea* not known from Micronesia).

Portulaca oleracea var. *granulato-stellulata* v. Poelln. (for all or most Micronesian records of *Portulaca oleracea* L.)

Portulaca retusa Engelm.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Anatahan; Saipan;
Tinian; Agiguan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Angaur; Tobi; Yap; Ulithi; Ifaluk; Namonuito;
Kapingamarangi; Ponape; Mokil

Marcus Island

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Bikini; Rongelap; Taka; Ujae; Kwajalein;
Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Marakei; Nonouti; Onotoa

Portulaca pilosa L. see *Portulaca australis* Endl. for Micronesian records.

**Portulaca quadrifida* L. (also see *Portulaca australis* Endl. for most Micronesian records.)

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap

Portulaca samoensis v. Poelln. see *Portulaca australis* Endl.

**Portulaca suffrutescens* Engelm.

Marianas Is.: Sarigan

Portulaca tuberosa Roxb. see *Portulaca australis* Endl. for Micronesian records.

BASELLACEAE

**Basella* L.

**Basella rubra* L.

Gilbert Is.

CARYOPHYLLACEAE

**Dianthus* L.

**Dianthus barbatus* L.

Marianas Is.: Rota

MOLLUGINACEAE

Glinus L. see *Mollugo* L.

Mollugo L.

Glinus L.

Mollugo oppositifolia L. (erroneously credited to Marianas).

Mollugo pentaphylla L.

Mollugo stricta L.

Marianas Is.: Guam
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap

CERATOPHYLLACEAE

Ceratophyllum L.

Ceratophyllum demersum L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

NYMPHAEACEAE

Castalia Salisb. see *Nymphaea* L.

Castalia scutifolia Salisb. see *Nymphaea* sp.

**Nymphaea* L.

Castalia Salisb.

**Nymphaea* cf. *elegans* Hook.

Marianas Is.: Guam

**Nymphaea* cf. *lotus* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

**Nymphaea* sp.

Castalia scutifolia sensu Safford non Salisb.

Marianas Is.: Guam

**Nymphaea* spp.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Ponape

RANUNCULACEAE

Clematis L.

Clematis smilacifolia Wall.

Clematis smilacina Bl.

Clematis subpeltata Wall.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

Clematis sp.

Caroline Is.: Palau- "Arukodokorokke"

BERBERIDACEAE

**Nandina* Thunb.

**Nandina domestica* Thunb.

Caroline Is.: Palau

MENISPERMACEAE

Hypserpa Miers

Hypserpa ponapensis (Kaneh.) Kaneh.

Pachygone ponapensis Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Hypserpa trukensis Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Truk- Tol

Pachygone Miers

Pachygone ledermannii Diels

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Ponape

Pachygone ponapensis Kaneh. see *Hypserpa ponapensis* (Kaneh.) Kaneh.

Tinospora Miers

Tinospora homosepala Diels

Marianas Is.: Guam

ANNONACEAE

**Annona* L.

**Annona cherimola* Mill.?

Caroline Is.: Palau

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

**Annona glabra* L.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

**Annona muricata* L.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Sonsorol; Pulu Anna; Yap; Murilo;
Truk- Moen, Tol, Udot; Namoluk; Lukunor; Satawan;
Ponape; Mokil

Marshall Is.: Majuro; Jaluit
Nauru Island

****Annona reticulata* L.**

Marianas Is.: Alamagan; Saipan; Tinian; Guam
Caroline Is.: Palau; Yap; Ifaluk
Nauru Island

****Annona squamosa* L.**

Marianas Is.: Alamagan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam
Caroline Is.: Palau; Yap; Ponape
Marshall Is.: Jaluit
Nauru Island

****Cananga* Rumph. ex Hook. f. & Thoms.**

****Cananga odorata* (Lam.) Hook. f. & Thoms.**

Canangium odoratum (Lam.) Baill. ex King

Uvaria odorata Lam.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Faraulap; Truk- Moen; Ponape

Canangium Baill. see *Cananga* Rumph. ex Hook. f. & Thoms.

Canangium odoratum (Lam.) Baill. ex King see *Cananga odorata* (Lam.) Hook. f. & Thoms.

***Goniothalamus* Hook. f. & Thoms.**

***Goniothalamus carolinensis* Kaneh.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

***Guamia* Merr.**

***Guamia mariannae* (Safford) Merr.**

Papualthia mariannae Safford

Polyalthia mariannae (Saff.) Merr.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Alamagan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Papualthia Diels see *Guamia* Merr. for Micronesian records.

Papualthia mariannae Saff. see *Guamia mariannae* (Saff.) Merr.

***Polyalthia* Bl.**

Polyalthia mariannae (Saff.) Merr. see *Guamia mariannae* (Saff.) Merr.

***Polyalthia merrillii* Kaneh.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

MYRISTICACEAE

Horsfieldia Willd.*Horsfieldia amklaal* Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

Horsfieldia confertiflora Merr. see *Horsfieldia palauensis* Kaneh. for Palau record.*Horsfieldia novo-guineensis* Warb.*Horsfieldia glabrescens* Warb.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

Horsfieldia nunu Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Kusaie

Horsfieldia palauensis Kaneh.*Horsfieldia confertiflora* sensu Kaneh. non Merr.*Myristica glabra* sensu Kaneh. non Warb.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Peliliu

Myristica L.*Myristica glabra* Warb. see *Horsfieldia palauensis* Kaneh.*Myristica hypargyrea* Gray see *Myristica insularis* Kaneh. for Micronesian records.*Myristica insularis* Kaneh.*Myristica hypargyrea* sensu Kaneh. non Gray

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Urukthapel; Ponape

LAURACEAE

Cassytha L.*Cassytha filiformis* L.

Marianas Is.: Asuncion; Pagan; Alamagan; Guguan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang; Sonsorol; Mapia; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Puluwat; Namonuito; Murilo; Nomwin; Truk- Dublon, Fefan, Pis; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Bikini; Ailinginae; Rongelap; Rongerik; Taka; Utirik; Ujelang; Ujae; Wotho; Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Jemo; Likiep; Aur; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Nauru Island
Banaba Island

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Nonouti; Tabiteuea; Onotoa

***Cinnamomum* Schaeffer**

****Cinnamomum camphora* (L.) Presl**

Laurus camphora L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Ponape

***Cinnamomum carolinense* Koidz.**

Cinnamomum carolinense var. *oblongum* Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Malakal, Urukthapel; Ponape;
Kusaie

Cinnamomum carolinense var. *oblongum* Kaneh. see *Cinnamomum carolinense* Koidz.

***Cinnamomum pedatinervium* Meissn.?**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Urukthapel

***Cinnamomum sessilifolium* Kaneh.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

****Cinnamomum verum* Presl**

Cinnamomum zeylanicum Bl.

Caroline Is.: Palau; Ponape

Cinnamomum zeylanicum Bl. see *Cinnamomum verum* Presl

***Cinnamomum* sp.**

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen

***Litsea* Lam.**

Litsea sp. of Volkens see *Alphitonia* Reiss.? (Rhamnaceae)

****Persea* L.**

****Persea americana* Mill.**

Laurus persea L.

Persea gratissima Gaertn.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

Persea gratissima Gaertn. see *Persea americana* Mill.

HERNANDIACEAE

Biasolettia Presl see *Hernandia* L.

Biasolettia nymphaeaeifolia Presl see *Hernandia sonora* L.

Hernandia L.

Biasolettia Presl

Hernandia labyrinthica Tuyama

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Hernandia nymphaeaeifolia (Presl) Kub. see *Hernandia sonora* L.

Hernandia ovigera L. see *Hernandia sonora* L. for most Micronesian records,
Hernandia labyrinthica Tuyama for others.

Hernandia peltata Meisn. see *Hernandia sonora* L.

Hernandia sonora L.

Hernandia ovigera sensu auct. non L.

Biasolettia nymphaeaeifolia Presl

Hernandia peltata Meisn.

Hernandia nymphaeaeifolia (Presl) Kubitzki

Marianas Is.: Maug; Agrigan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau-Kayangl, Babeldaob, Koror, Urukthapel, Ngeanges,
Peliliu, Angaur; Sonsorol; Tobi; Yap; Ulithi; Fais;
Eauripik; Woleai; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Namonuito;
Nomwin; Truk-Moen, Udot, Pis; Nama; Namoluk;
Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ant;
Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Bikini; Ujelang; Lae; Kwajalein; Likiep; Ailinglapalap;
Majuro; Arno; Jaluit; Ebon

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Abaiang; Tarawa; Tabiteuea; Onotoa

PAPAVERACEAE

**Argemone* L.

**Argemone mexicana* L.

Marianas Is.: Tinian; Guam

CRUCIFERAE

**Armoracia* Gaertn., Mey. & Scherb.

Armoracia lapathifolia Gilib. see *Armoracia rusticana* Gaertn., Mey. & Scherb.

**Armoracia rusticana* Gaertn., Mey. & Scherb.

Armoracia lapathifolia Gilib.

Radicula armoracia (L.) Roxb.

Marianas Is.: Guam

**Brassica* L.

Brassica acanthiformis Morel see *Raphanus sativus* var. *longipinnatus* Bailey at least for Micronesian records.

**Brassica integrifolia* var. *timoriana* (DC.) O. E. Schulz

Caroline Is.: Ponape

**Brassica juncea* (L.) Coss.

Sinapis juncea L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

**Brassica napus* L.

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

**Brassica oleracea* L. var. *oleracea*

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

**Brassica oleracea* var. *italica* Plenck

Marianas Is.: Guam

Wake Island

**Brassica pekinensis* (Lour.) Rupr.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

**Brassica* spp.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok

Cardamine speciosa var. *tenuifolia* Volk., see *Rorippa sarmentosum* (Soland. ex Forst. f.) Macbride

Lepidium L.

Lepidium bidentatum Mont.

Lepidium piscidium Forst. f.

Lepidium o-waihiense sensu auct. non C. & S.

Wake Island

Lepidium o-waihiense sensu auct. non C. & S. see *Lepidium bidentatum* Mont. for Wake Island records.

****Lepidium sativum* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

****Lepidium virginicum* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Peliliu; Ulithi; Faraulap

****Lobularia* Desv.**

****Lobularia maritima* (L.) Desv.**

Clypeola maritima L.

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

Nasturtium R. Br. see *Rorippa* Scop.

Nasturtium officinale R. Br. see *Rorippa nasturtium-aquaticum* (L.) Hayek

Nasturtium sarmentosum (Forst. f. ex DC.) Schulz see *Rorippa sarmentosa* (Forst. f. ex DC.) Macbride

Radicula Hill see *Armoracia* Gaertn., Mey. & Scherb. and *Rorippa* Scop.

Radicula armoracia (L.) Roxb. see *Armoracia rusticana* Gaertn., Mey., & Scherb.

Radicula nasturtium-aquaticum (L.) Britt. & Rendle see *Rorippa nasturtium-aquaticum* (L.) Hayek

****Raphanus* L.**

****Raphanus raphanistrum* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

****Raphanus sativus* L. var. *sativus***

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Majuro

Gilbert Is.

****Raphanus sativus* var. *longipinnatus* Bailey**

Brassica acanthiformis Morel

Caroline Is.: Palau

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

***Rorippa* Scop.**

Nasturtium R. Br.

****Rorippa nasturtium-aquaticum* (L.) Hayek***Sisymbrium nasturtium-aquaticum* L.*Nasturtium officinale* R. Br.*Radicula nasturtium-aquaticum* (L.) Britt. & Rendle

Marianas Is.: Guam

Rorippa sarmentosa* (Forst. f. ex DC.) MacbrideCardamine sarmentosa* Forst. f. ex DC.*Nasturtium sarmentosum* (Forst. f. ex DC.) Schulz*Cardamine hirsuta* var. *tenuifolia* Volk.

Marshall Is.: Arno; Jaluit

****Sinapis* L.******Sinapis alba* L.**

Marianas Is.

CAPPARIDACEAE

Capparis* L.**Capparis carolinensis* Kaneh.***Capparis zippeliana* sensu Jacob pro parte non Miq.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Urukthapel, Peliliu, Angaur

Capparis cordifolia* Lam.Capparis mariana* Jacq.*Capparis spinosa* var. *mariana* (Jacq.) K. Schum.*Capparis spinosa* var., of Hemsley

Marianas Is.: Maug; Pagan; Sarigan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel, Ngeanges, Peliliu, Angaur; Fais; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

Nauru Island

Capparis mariana Jacq. see *Capparis cordifolia* Lam.*Capparis spinosa* var. *mariana* K. Schum. see *Capparis cordifolia* Lam.*Capparis spinosa* var., of Hemsley see *Capparis cordifolia* Lam.*Capparis zippeliana* Miq. see *Capparis carolinensis* Kaneh. for Micronesian plant.****Cleome* L.***Gynandropsis* DC.*Polanisia* Raf. sensu DC. (excl. type sp.)

****Cleome gynandra* L.***Gynandropsis gynandra* (L.) Briq.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

****Cleome speciosa* Raf.***Gynandropsis speciosa* (HBK.) DC.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

****Cleome viscosa* L.***Polanisia viscosa* (L.) DC.*Cleome icosandra* L.*Polanisia icosandra* (L.) W. & A.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Alamagan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Crataeva L. see *Crateva* L.***Crateva* L.***Crateva religiosa* Forst. f. see *Crateva speciosa* Volk. for Micronesian records.***Crateva speciosa* Volk.***Crateva religiosa* sensu auct. Micr. non Forst. f.

Marianas Is.?

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Babeldaob, Koror, Malakal, Urukthapel, Ngeanges, Toirechuil, Peliliu; Sonsorol; Tob; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Namonuito; Murilo; Nomwin; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Pis; Nama; Losap; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Ant; Ponape

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

Gynandropsis DC. see *Cleome* L.*Gynandropsis gynandra* (L.) Briq. see *Cleome gynandra* L.*Gynandropsis speciosa* (HBK.) DC. see *Cleome speciosa* Raf.*Polanisia* Raf. see *Cleome* L. for Micronesian records.*Polanisia icosandra* (L.) W. & A. see *Cleome viscosa* L.*Polanisia viscosa* (L.) DC. see *Cleome viscosa* L.**MORINGACEAE******Moringa* Burm.***Moringa moringa* (L.) Millsp. see *Moringa oleifera* Lam.

***Moringa oleifera** Lam.*Moringa pterygosperma* Gaertn.*Guilandina moringa* L.*Moringa moringa* (L.) Millsp.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Namoluk; Ponape

Moringa pterygosperma Gaertn. see *Morinda oleifera* Lam.

NEPENTHACEAE

Nepenthes L.*Nepenthes mirabilis* (Lour.) Druce*Phyllamphora mirabilis* Lour.*Nepenthes phyllamphora* Willd.Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal,
Aulupse'el, Urukthapel, Orokuiza; Yap*Nepenthes phyllamphora* Willd. see *Nepenthes mirabilis* (Lour.) Druce

DROSERACEAE

Drosera L.*Drosera burmannii* Vahl

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

Drosera spathulata Labill.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

CRASSULACEAE

Bryophyllum Salisb. see *Kalanchoe* Adans.*Bryophyllum calycinum* Salisb. see *Kalanchoe pinnata* (Lam.) Pers.*Bryophyllum pinnatum* (Lam.) Kurz see *Kalanchoe pinnata* (Lam.) Pers.***Kalanchoe** Adans.*Bryophyllum* Salisb.***Kalanchoe pinnata** (Lam.) Pers.*Cotyledon pinnatum* Lam.*Bryophyllum pinnatum* (Lam.) Kurz*Bryophyllum calycinum* Salisb.

- Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Peliliu; Sonsorol; Yap; Nukuoro; Ponape; Mokil;
 Pingelap
 Marcus Island
 Wake Island
 Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Likeip; Arno; Jaluit
 Nauru Island
 Gilbert Is.: Tarawa; Tabiteuea

- **Kalanchoe tubiflora* (Harvey) Hamet
Bryophyllum tubiflorum Harvey
 Marianas Is.: Guam
 Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

**Sedum* L.

- **Sedum leveilleianum* R. Hamet
 Marianas Is.: Guam

**Sempervivum* L.

- **Sempervivum tectorum* L.
 Wake Island

PITTOSPORACEAE

Pittosporum Banks ex Sol.

- Pittosporum ferrugineum* Ait.
Pittosporum ponapense Kaneh.
Pittosporum kusaiense Kaneh.
Pittosporum sp. of Hosok.
 Caroline Is.: Nomwin; Truk-Moen, Dublon, Tol, Fefan; Satawan;
 Ponape; Kusaie

Pittosporum kusaiense Kaneh. see *Pittosporum ferrugineum* Ait.

Pittosporum ponapense Kaneh. see *Pittosporum ferrugineum* Ait.

- **Pittosporum tobira* (Thunb.) Ait.
Euonymus tobira Thunb.
 Marianas Is.: Guam
 Caroline Is.: Palau

- **Pittosporum undulatum* Vent.
 Marianas Is.: Guam

ROSACEAE

Cotoneaster** [B. Ehrb.] Medic.Cotoneaster pannosa** Franch.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Eriobotrya** Lindl.Eriobotrya japonica** L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

Fragaria** L.*Fragaria indica* Andr. see *Fragaria* sp.Fragaria** sp. of Bryan*Fragaria indica* (*Fragaria indica* Andr. sphalm.) sensu Bryan, non Andr.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Osteomeles** Lindl.Osteomeles anthyllidifolia** Lindl.

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

Prunus** L.Prunus persica** (L.) Batsch*Amygdalus persica* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Rosa** L.Rosa alba** L.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

***Rosa damascena** Mill.

Marianas Is.: Guam

***Rosa indica** L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

***Rosa multiflora** Thunb. hort. var.

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

**Rosa* sp., hort. var.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

***Rubus* L.**

Rubus dendrocharis Focke see *Rubus moluccanus* L.

***Rubus moluccanus* L.**

Rubus dendrocharis (Focke) Focke

Rubus hasskarlii ssp. *dendrocharis* Focke

Caroline Is.: Kusaie

CHRYSOBALANACEAE

Cyclandrophora Hassk. see *Parinari* Aubl.

Cyclandrophora laurina (Gray) Kosterm. see *Parinari laurina* Gray

Maranthes Bl. see *Parinari* Aubl.

Maranthes corymbosa Bl. see *Parinari corymbosa* (Bl.) Miq.

***Parinari* Aubl.**

Parinarium Juss. (orthographic variant)

Maranthes Bl.

Cyclandrophora Hassk.

***Parinari corymbosa* (Bl.) Miq.**

Maranthes corymbosa Bl.

Parinarium corymbosum (Bl.) Miq.

Parinarium palauense Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang

Parinari glaberrima Hassk. see *Parinari laurina* Gray for Micronesian records.

***Parinari laurina* Gray**

Parinarium laurinum Gray

Parinarium glaberrimum sensu auct. non Hassk.

Parinarium hahlii Warb.

Cyclandrophora laurina (Gray) Kosterm.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang; Yap; Truk-
Moen, Tol, Fefan; Ponape; Kusaie

Parinarium Juss. see *Parinari* Aubl. (orthographic variants)

Parinarium glaberrimum Hassk. see *Parinari laurina* Gray

Parinarium hahlii Warb. see *Parinari laurina* Gray

Parinarium laurinum Gray see *Parinari laurina* Gray

Parinarium palauense Kaneh. see *Parinari corymbosa* (Bl.) Miq.

CONNARACEAE

Connarus L.

Omphalobium Gaertn.

Connarus gaudichaudii (DC.) Planch. see *Connarus semidecandrus* var. *gaudichaudii* (DC.) Fosberg

Connarus semidecandrus Jack (var. *semidecandrus* not known from Micronesia)

Connarus semidecandrus var. *gaudichaudii* (DC.) Fosberg

Omphalobium gaudichaudii DC.

Connarus gaudichaudii (DC.) Planch.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel, Peliliu, Angaur; Truk- Moen

Omphalobium Gaertn. see *Connarus* L.

Omphalobium gaudichaudii DC. see *Connarus semidecandrus* var. *gaudichaudii* (DC.) Fosberg

MIMOSACEAE

Abarema Pittier

Abarema laxiflora (DC.) Kosterm.

Pithecellobium laxiflorum DC.

Pithecellobium palauense Kaneh.

Pithecolobium palauense Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel, "Bairakaseru", Peliliu

* *Acacia* Willd.

Vachellia W. & A.

* *Acacia confusa* Merr.

Marianas Is.: Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Agiguan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap; Truk- Moen; Ponape

* *Acacia farnesiana* (L.) Willd.

Mimosa farnesiana L.

Vachellia farnesiana (L.) W. & A.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Saipan; Guam

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa; Nikunau

Acacia glauca sensu Willd. non (L.) Moench see *Leucaena leucocephala* (Lam.) de Wit

Acacia laurifolia Willd. see *Acacia simplicifolia* (L. f.) Druce

Acacia leucocephala (Lam.) Link see *Leucaena leucocephala* (Lam.) de Wit

****Acacia simplicifolia* (L. f.) Druce**

Mimosa simplicifolia L. f.

Acacia laurifolia Willd.

Marianas Is.: Rota

****Adenanthera* Roy.**

Adenanthera falcata L. see *Albizia falcataria* (L.) Fosb.

Adenanthera falcataria L. see *Albizia falcataria* (L.) Fosb.

****Adenanthera pavonina* L.**

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi;
Ponape; Kusaie

****Albizia* Durazz.**

Albizia acle (Blanco) Merr. see *Serialbizzia acle* (Blanco) Kosterm.

Albizia falcata (L.) Backer see *Albizia falcataria* (L.) Fosb.

****Albizia falcataria* (L.) Fosb.**

Adenanthera falcataria L.

Adenanthera falcata L.

Albizia falcata (L.) Backer

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

****Albizia lebbeck* (L.) Benth. (often incorrectly spelled "lebbek")**

Mimosa lebbeck L.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap; Truk- Moen; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

****Albizia retusa* Benth.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Yap

****Albizia rotundata* Bl. ex Miq.?**

Caroline Is.: Yap

****Calliandra* Benth.**

****Calliandra haematocephala* Hassk.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Ponape

****Desmanthus* Willd.******Desmanthus virgatus* (L.) Willd.***Mimosa virgata* L.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Truk- Moen

Wake Island

Entada* Adans.Pursaetha* O. Ktze.*Entada phaseoloides* (L.) Merr. see *Entada pursaetha* DC. for some Micronesian records.***Entada phaseoloides* (L.) Merr.***Lens phaseoloides* L.*Mimosa scandens* sensu auct. non L.*Entada scandens* sensu auct. non (L.) Benth.*Pursaetha scandens* sensu auct. non O. Ktze.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Angaur; Yap;
Kapingamarangi; Ponape; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

Entada pursaetha* DC.Mimosa entada* L.*Entada monostachya* DC.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

Entada scandens (L.) Benth. see *Entada phaseoloides* (L.) Merr. but see *Entada pursaetha* DC. for some Micronesian records.*Enterolobium* Mart. see *Samanea* (Benth.) Merr. for Micronesian records.*Enterolobium saman* (Jacq.) Prain see *Samanea saman* (Jacq.) Merr.*Inga* Mill. see *Pithecellobium* Mart. for Micronesian records.*Inga dulcis* (Roxb.) Willd. see *Pithecellobium dulce* (Roxb.) Benth.*Inga javana* DC. see *Pithecellobium dulce* (Roxb.) Benth.***Leucaena* Benth.***Leucaena glauca* (L.) Benth. see *Leucaena leucocephala* (Lam.) de Wit*Leucaena insularum* (Guillem.) Däniker (var. *insularum* not known from Micronesia).

***Leucaena insularum* var. *guamensis* Fosb. & Stone**

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Leucaena latisilqua* (L.) Gillis see *Leucaena leucocephala* (Lam.) de Wit***Leucaena leucocephala* (Lam.) de Wit***Mimosa leucocephala* Lam.*Acacia leucocephala* (Lam.) Link*Leucaena glauca* sensu auct. plur. non (L.) Benth.*Leucaena latisilqua* sensu Gillis & Stearn non (L.) Gillis

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Ulithi; Satawal; Truk- Moen; Lukunor;
Ponape; Kusaie

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Utirik; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Likiep; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

****Mimosa* L.******Mimosa invis*a Mart.**

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Yap

****Mimosa pudica* L.***Mimosa pudica* var. *tetrandra* (HBK. ex Willd.) DC.*Mimosa tetrandra* HBK. ex Willd.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Truk- Moen; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

Mimosa pudica var. *tetrandra* (HBK. ex Willd.) DC. see *Mimosa pudica* L.*Mimosa scandens* L. see *Entada pursaetha* DC. for some Micronesian records, see*Entada phaseoloides* (L.) Merr. for others.***Parkia* R. Br.*****Parkia korom* Kaneh.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

***Parkia parvifoliola* Hosok.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

****Pithecellobium* Mart.***Pithecolobium* Benth.

****Pithecellobium dulce* (Roxb.) Benth.***Mimosa dulcis* Roxb.*Inga javana* DC.*Inga dulcis* (Roxb.) Willd.

Marianas Is.: Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Saipan;
Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Truk- Tol; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

Pithecellobium palauense Kaneh. see *Abarema laxiflora* (DC.) Kosterm.

Pithecolobium Benth. see *Pithecellobium* Mart.

Pithecolobium palauense Hosok. see *Abarema laxiflora* (DC.) Kosterm.

Pithecolobium saman (Jacq.) Benth. see *Samanea saman* (Jacq.) Merr.

****Prosopis* L.**

Prosopis chilensis (Mol.) Stuntze see *Prosopis pallida* (H. & B. ex Willd.) HBK. for Micronesian records.

Prosopis juliflora DC. see *Prosopis pallida* (H. & B. ex Willd.) HBK. for Micronesian records.

****Prosopis pallida* (H. & B. ex Willd.) HBK.***Acacia pallida* H. & B. ex Willd.*Prosopis juliflora* sensu auct. non DC.*Prosopis chilensis* sensu auct. non (Mol.) Stuntze

Marianas Is.: Guam

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

Purseaetha O. Ktze. see *Entada* Adans.

Purseaetha scandens O. Ktze. see *Entada pursaetha* DC.

****Samanea* (Benth.) Merr.******Samanea saman* (Jacq.) Merr.***Mimosa saman* Jacq.*Enterolobium saman* (Jacq.) Prain ex King*Pithecolobium saman* (Jacq.) Benth.*Inga saman* (Jacq.) Willd.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Truk- Moen

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

****Serialbizzia* Kostermans******Serialbizzia acle* (Blanco) Kosterm.***Mimosa acle* Blanco

Albizzia acle (Blanco) Merr.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Aulupse'el; Ponape

***Serianthes* Benth.**

Serianthes kanehirae* Fosb. var. *kanehirae

Serianthes grandiflora auct. non Benth.

Marianas Is.: Saipan (planted)

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal

***Serianthes kanehirae* var. *yapensis* Fosb.**

Caroline Is.: Yap

***Serianthes nelsonii* Merr.**

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Vachellia W. & A. see *Acacia* Willd.

Vachellia farnesiana (L.) W. & A. see *Acacia farnesiana* (L.) Willd.

CAESALPINIACEAE

Afzelia Sm. see *Intsia* Thou. for Micronesian records.

Afzelia bijuga sensu Gray non Spreng. see *Intsia bijuga* (Colebr.) O. Ktze.

Afzelia bijuga Colebr. ex Volkens see *Intsia bijuga* (Colebr.) O. Ktze.

****Amherstia* Wall.**

****Amherstia nobilis* Wall.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

****Bauhinia* L.**

****Bauhinia acuminata* L.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

****Bauhinia binata* Blanco**

Marianas Is.: Guam (planted)

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Peliliu

****Bauhinia blakeana* Dunn**

Marianas Is.: Guam

****Bauhinia monandra* Kurz**

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Saipan; Tinian; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Truk- Moen; Nukuoro; Ponape; Mokil; Kusaie

**Bauhinia punctata* C. Bolle
Marianas Is.: Guam

**Bauhinia purpurea* L.
Marianas Is.: Guam

**Bauhinia tomentosa* L.
Marianas Is.: Guam

Biancaea Todaro see *Caesalpinia* L.

Biancaea sappan (L.) Todaro see *Caesalpinia sappan* L.

Caesalpinia L.

Biancaea Todaro
Guilandina L.

Caesalpinia bonduc (L.) Roxb.

Guilandina bonduc L.

Guilandina bonducella L.

Caesalpinia bonducella (L.) Flem.

Caesalpinia crista sensu auct. non L.

Caesalpinia cristata L. ex Prowazek (sphalm.)

Guilandina crista sensu Safford non (L.) Small

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal,
Ngeanges, Angaur; Yap; Ulithi; Woleai; Truk- Moen,
Dublon, Tol, Fefan; Lukunor; Satawan; Kapingamarangi;
Ponape; Kusaie

Marcus Island

Marshall Is.: Ujae; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Tabiteuea

Caesalpinia bonducella (L.) Flem. see *Caesalpinia bonduc* (L.) Roxb.

**Caesalpinia coriaria* (Jacq.) Willd.

Poinciana coriaria Jacq.

Marianas Is.: Saipan

Caesalpinia crista L.

Guilandina nuga L.

Caesalpinia nuga (L.) Ait.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Malakal, Aulupse'el; Yap (for
most Micronesian records see *Caesalpinia bonduc* (L.)
Roxb.)

Caesalpinia cristata L. ex Prowazek see *Caesalpinia bonduc* (L.) Roxb.

Caesalpinia ferruginea Decne. see *Peltophorum ferrugineum* (Decne.) Backer ex

Heyne

Caesalpinia glabra Merr. see *Caesalpinia major* (Medic.) Dandy & Exell

Caesalpinia globulorum Bakh. f. & v. Royen see *Caesalpinia major* (Medic.) Dandy & Exell

Caesalpinia inermis Roxb. see *Peltophorum pterocarpum* (DC.) Backer ex Heyne

Caesalpinia jayabo Maza see *Caesalpinia major* (Medic.) Dandy & Exell

***Caesalpinia major* (Medic.) Dandy & Exell**

Bonduc majus Medic.

Caesalpinia jayabo Maza

Caesalpinia globulorum Bakh. f. & v. Royen

Caesalpinia bonduc auct. non (L.) Roxb.

Caesalpinia glabra sensu Merr. non (Mill.) Merr. non *Guilandina glabra* Mill.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Yap; Kapingamarangi

Marshall Is.: Lae; Kwajalein; Arno

Caesalpinia nuga (L.) Ait. see *Caesalpinia crista* L.

****Caesalpinia pulcherrima* (L.) Sw.**

Poinciana pulcherrima L.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Woleai; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Murilo; Truk; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Likiep; Arno; Jaluit

****Caesalpinia sappan* L.**

Biancaea sappan (L.) Todaro

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap

Caesalpinia sp. (mostly seedlings from drift seeds)

Caroline Is.: Ifaluk; Gaferut; Namonuito

Marshall Is.: Bikini; Rongelap

****Cassia* L.**

Cathartocarpus Pers.

Herpetica Raf.

****Cassia alata* L.**

Herpetica alata (L.) Raf.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol; Satawan; Kapingamarangi; Ponape; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

Cassia angustissima Lam. see *Cassia mimosoides* L.

Cassia esculenta Roxb. see *Cassia sophora* L.

****Cassia fistula* L.**

Cathartocarpus fistula (L.) Pers.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau; Ponape

Cassia glauca Lam. see *Cassia surattensis* Burm. f.

****Cassia grandis* L. f.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

****Cassia javanica* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

****Cassia lechenaultiana* DC. (frequently spelled *leschenaultiana*)**

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Malakal; Yap; Truk- Moen; Ponape

****Cassia mimosoides* L.**

Cassia angustissima Lam.

Cassia sensitiva Roxb.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang; Yap; Ponape

****Cassia obtusifolia* L.**

Cassia tora sensu auct. Micr. pro max. parte non L.

Cassia torosa Cav.?

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap; Truk; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

****Cassia occidentalis* L.**

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Agiguan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Malakal, Angaur; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Woleai; Faraulap; Truk- Moen, Dublon; Satawan; Ponape; Mokil

Marshall Is.: Ujelang; Jaluit

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa

****Cassia pumila* Lam.?**

Caroline Is.: Yap

Cassia sensitiva Roxb. see *Cassia mimosoides* L.

****Cassia siamea* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Ponape

****Cassia sophora* L.***Cassia esculenta* Roxb.Marianas Is.: Alamagan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian; Agiguan; Rota;
Guam

Marshall Is.: Yap; Ulithi; Fais

****Cassia surattensis* Burm. f.***Cassia glauca* Lam.

Marianas Is.: Tinian; Guam

Marshall Is.: Kusaie

****Cassia tora* L. (but see *Cassia obtusifolia* for most Micronesian records).**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Cassia torosa Cav. see *Cassia obtusifolia* L. for Micronesian records.*Cathartocarpus* Pers. see *Cassia* L.*Cathartocarpus fistula* Pers. see *Cassia fistula* L.***Crudia* Schreb.*****Crudia cynometroides* Hosok.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

Cynometra* L.Maniltoa* Scheff.*Cynometra bijuga* Span. ex Miq. see *Cynometra ramiflora* L.*Cynometra carolinensis* Kaneh. see *Cynometra ramiflora* L.*Cynometra hosinoi* Kaneh. see *Cynometra ramiflora* L.*Cynometra inaequifolia* Gray see *Cynometra ramiflora* L. at least for Micronesian records.***Cynometra ramiflora* L.***Cynometra ramiflora* var. *mimosoides* Wall. ex Baker*Cynometra hosinoi* Kaneh.*Cynometra carolinensis* Kaneh.*Cynometra bijuga* Span.*Cynometra inaequifolia* A. Gray*Maniltoa carolinensis* (Kaneh.) Hosok.

Marianas Is.: Sarigan; Medinilla; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang; Yap; Ponape; Kusaie

Cynometra ramiflora var. *mimosoides* Wall. ex Baker see *Cynometra ramiflora* L.

***Cynometra yokotai* Kaneh.**

Maniltoa yokotai (Kaneh.) Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Fefan, Uman

****Delonix* Raf.**

****Delonix regia* (Boj.) Raf.**

Poinciana regia Boj.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian; Agiguan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Fais; Truk- Moen, Dublon; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Likiep; Jaluit

Nauru Island

Banaba (Ocean) Island

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa; Aranuka; Onotoa; Beru

Eperua Aubl. see *Intsia* Thou.

Eperua decandra Blanco see *Intsia bijuga* (Colebr.) O. Ktze.

Guilandina L. see *Caesalpinia* L.

Guilandina bonduc L. see *Caesalpinia bonduc* (L.) Roxb.

Guilandina bonducella L. see *Caesalpinia bonduc* (L.) Roxb.

Guilandina crista L. see *Caesalpinia crista* L. and *Caesalpinia bonduc* (L.) Roxb.

Herpetica [Rumph.] Raf. see *Cassia* L.

Herpetica alata (L.) Raf. see *Cassia alata* L.

***Intsia* Thou.**

***Intsia bijuga* (Colebr.) O. Ktze.**

Macrolobium bijugum Colebr.

Afzelia bijuga sensu Gray non Spreng.

Eperua decandra Blanco

Afzelia bijuga Colebr. ex Volkens

Intsia bijuga f. *glabra* Meyer-Drees

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Urukthapel, Peliliu; Yap; Ulithi; Ifaluk; Truk- Fefan, Uman; Namoluk; Satawan; Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ngatik; Ponape; Mokil; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Ujae; Wotho; Lae; Kwajalein; Ailinglapalap; Majuro;

Arno; Jaluit

Maniltoa Scheff. see *Cynometra* L. at least for Micronesian species.

Maniltoa carolinensis (Kaneh.) Hosok. see *Cynometra ramiflora* L.

Maniltoa yokotai (Kaneh.) Hosok. see *Cynometra yokotai* Kaneh.

****Parkinsonia* L.**

****Parkinsonia aculeata* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

****Peltophorum* Vog.**

Peltophorum ferrugineum (Decne.) Benth. see *Peltophorum pterocarpum* (DC.) Backer ex Heyne

Peltophorum inerme (Roxb.) Naves see *Peltophorum pterocarpum* (DC.) Backer ex Heyne

****Peltophorum pterocarpum* (DC.) Backer ex K. Heyne**

Inga pterocarpa DC.

Caesalpinia inermis Roxb.

Caesalpinia ferruginea Decne.

Peltophorum ferrugineum (Decne.) Benth.

Peltophorum inerme (Roxb.) Naves

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Ngarakabesang; Kusaie

Poinciana L. see *Caesalpinia* L., except *Poinciana regia* Boj. see *Delonix* Raf.

Poinciana pulcherrima L. see *Caesalpinia pulcherrima* (L.) Sw.

Poinciana regia Boj. see *Delonix regia* (Boj.) Raf.

****Saraca* L.**

****Saraca indica* L.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

****Tamarindus* L.**

****Tamarindus indica* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau; Yap; Ponape

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

FABACEAE

**Abrus* L.

Abrus abrus W. F. Wight in Safford see *Abrus precatorius* L.

**Abrus precatorius* L.

Abrus abrus W. F. Wight in Safford

Glycine abrus L.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian;
Agiguan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Malakal, Angaur; Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon,
Param; Ponape

Aeschynomene* L.Aeschynomene americana* L.

Aeschynomene americana var. *glandulosa* (Poir.) Rudd

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang; Yap

Aeschynomene colutoides Rich. see *Ormocarpum cochinchinense* (Lour.) Merr.

**Aeschynomene indica* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Agati Adans. see *Sesbania* Scop.

Agati grandiflora Desv. see *Sesbania grandiflora* (L.) Pers.

Alysicarpus* Neck. ex Desv.Alysicarpus bupleurifolius* (L.) DC.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Malakal

Alysicarpus nummularifolius (L.) DC. see *Alysicarpus vaginalis* (L.) DC.

**Alysicarpus vaginalis* (L.) DC.

Hedysarum vaginale L.

Alysicarpus nummularifolius (L.) DC.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Aulupse'el;
Yap; Truk- Moen

Nauru Island

Arachis* L.Arachis hypogaea* L.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau

Atylosia* W. & A.Cantharospermum* W. & A.***Atylosia scarabaeoides* (L.) Benth.***Dolichos scarabaeoides* L.*Cantharospermum scarabaeoides* (L.) Baill.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Alamagan; Guguan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

***Atylosia* sp.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Bocoa Aubl. see *Inocarpus* Forst.*Bocoa edulis* (Forst.) Baill. see *Inocarpus fagifer* (Park.) Fosb.****Bolusanthus* Harms******Bolusanthus speciosus* Harms**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Botor Adans. see *Psophocarpus* Neck. ex DC.*Botor tetragonoloba* L. see *Psophocarpus tetragonolobus* (L.) DC.*Cacara* Thou. see *Pachyrhizus* Rich. for Micronesian records.*Cacara erosa* (L.) O. Ktze. see *Pachyrhizus erosus* (L.) Urb.*Cajan* Wight in Safford see *Cajanus* DC.*Cajan cajan* (L.) Millsp. see *Cajanus cajan* (L.) Millsp.****Cajanus* DC.***Cajan* Wight in Safford****Cajanus cajan* (L.) Millsp.***Cytisus cajan* L.*Cajanus indicus* Spr.*Cajan cajan* (L.) Millsp.

Marianas Is.: Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Nauru Island

Cajanus indicus Spr. see *Cajanus cajan* (L.) Millsp.****Calopogonium* Desv.******Calopogonium mucunoides* Desv.**

Marianas Is.: Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap; Ponape

Nauru Island

Canavali Wight see *Canavalia* Adans.

***Canavalia* Adans.**

Canavali Wight

***Canavalia cathartica* Thou.**

Lablab microcarpa DC.

Canavalia turgida Grah.

Canavalia microcarpa (DC.) Piper

Canavalia obtusifolia sensu Guillaumin non (Lam.) DC.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Urukthapel, Ngeanges, Peliliu; Sonsorol; Tobi; Mapia; Yap; Ulithi; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Satawal; Namonuito; Murilo; Nomwin; Truk- Dublon, Fefan, Pis; Namoluk; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ponape; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Rongelap; Ujelang; Ujae; Wotho; Lae; Kwajalein; Jemo; Likiep; Ailinglapalap; Arno; Jaluit

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

****Canavalia ensiformis* (L.) DC.**

Dolichos ensiformis L.

Canavalia macrobothrys Merr.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap; Truk- Udot

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

Nauru Island

Canavalia lineata (Thunb.) DC. see *Canavalia rosea* (Sw.) DC. for Micronesian records.

Canavalia maritima (Aubl.) Thou. see *Canavalia rosea* (Sw.) DC.

Canavalia megalantha* Merr. var. *megalantha

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Agiguan; Guam

***Canavalia megalantha* var. *falanruwae* Fosb.**

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Alamagan; Guguan; Sarigan

Canavalia microcarpa (DC.) Piper see *Canavalia cathartica* Thou.

Canavalia obtusifolia (Lam.) DC. see *Canavalia rosea* (Sw.) DC. for Micronesian records.

***Canavalia rosea* (Sw.) DC.**

Dolichos roseus Sw.

Canavalia maritima (Aubl.) Thou.

Dolichos maritimus Aubl.

Canavalia lineata sensu auct. non (Thunb.) DC.

Canavalia obtusifolia sensu auct. non (Lam.) DC.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Ulithi; Namonuito; Truk- Moen,
Dublon; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Majuro

***Canavalia sericea* A. Gray**

Canavalia sericea var. *cuspidata* Deg. & Deg.

Caroline Is.: Ulithi; Puluwat

Marshall Is.: Wotje; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno

Canavalia sericea var. *cuspidata* Deg. & Deg. see *Canavalia sericea* A. Gray

Canavalia turgida Grah. see *Canavalia cathartica* Thou.

Cantharospermum W. & A. see *Atylosia* W. & A.

Cantharospermum scarabaeoides (L.) Baill. see *Atylosia scarabaeoides* (L.) Benth.

****Centrosema* Benth.**

****Centrosema plumieri* (Turp. ex Pers.) Benth.**

Clitoria plumieri Turp. ex Pers.

Nauru Island

****Centrosema pubescens* Benth.**

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Malakal; Yap

Nauru Island

****Cicer* L.**

****Cicer arietinum* L.**

Nauru Island

****Clitoria* L.**

****Clitoria guianensis* (Aubl.) Benth.**

Crotalaria guianensis Aubl.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

****Clitoria ternatea* L.**

Marianas Is.: Alamagan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Ngarakabesang; Truk- Moen; Ponape

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

Coumarouna Aubl. see *Dipteryx* Schreber

Coumarouna guianensis Aubl. see *Dipteryx odorata* (Aubl.) Willd. at least for Nauru record.

Cracca L. see *Tephrosia* Pers.

Cracca mariana (DC.) O. Ktze. see *Tephrosia mariana* DC.

****Crotalaria* L.**

****Crotalaria alata* Wight ex Steud.**

Caroline Is.: Yap

****Crotalaria anagyroides* HBK.**

Caroline Is.: Yap

****Crotalaria garcensis?* (probably sphalm. for *C. gazensis* Baker)**

Nauru Island

****Crotalaria incana* L.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Jaluit

****Crotalaria juncea* L.**

Caroline Is.: Yap

****Crotalaria linifolia* L. f.**

Caroline Is.: Yap

****Crotalaria longirostrata* H. & A.**

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

****Crotalaria maxillaria* Klotzsch**

Nauru Island

Crotalaria mucronata Desv. see *Crotalaria pallida* Ait.

****Crotalaria pallida* Ait.**

Crotalaria mucronata Desv.

Crotalaria striata DC.

Crotalaria saltiana Andr.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Angaur; Yap; Truk- Moen, Tol, Romonum, Fefan; Ponape; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

****Crotalaria quinquefolia* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap; Ponape

****Crotalaria retusa* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Crotalaria saltiana Andr. see *Crotalaria pallida* Ait. for Micronesian records.****Crotalaria speciosa* Heyne ex Roth?**

Marianas Is.: Jaluit

****Crotalaria spectabilis* Roth**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Truk- Moen; Ponape

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

Crotalaria striata DC. see *Crotalaria pallida* Ait.****Crotalaria trifolium* Willd.**

Marianas Is.: Pagan

Crotalaria usaramoensis Bak. f. see *Crotalaria zanzibarica* Benth.****Crotalaria vaeletonii* Backer**

Caroline Is.: Yap

****Crotalaria zanzibarica* Benth.***Crotalaria usaramoensis* Bak. f.

Caroline Is.: Yap

Nauru Island

****Cyamopsis* DC.******Cyamopsis psoraloides* (Lam.) DC.***Dolichos psoraloides* Lam.

Nauru Island

Cytisus L. see *Cajanus* DC. for Micronesian records.*Cytisus cajan* L. see *Cajanus cajan* (L.) Millsp.***Dalbergia* L. f.*****Dalbergia candenatensis* (Dennst.) Prain***Cassia candenatensis* Dennst.*Dalbergia torta* Grah.

Marianas Is.: Anatahan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Malakal; Yap; Truk- Moen;
Ponape; Kusaie

***Dalbergia ferruginea* Roxb.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Ngarakabesang; Yap

***Dalbergia oligophylla* Hosok.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

***Dalbergia palauensis* Hosok.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

Dalbergia torta Grah. see *Dalbergia candenatensis* (Dennst.) Prain

Dendrolobium Benth. see *Desmodium* Desv.

Dendrolobium umbellatum (L.) W. & A. see *Desmodium umbellatum* (L.) DC.

Derris* Lour.***Derris elliptica* (Roxb.) Benth.**

Galedupa elliptica Roxb.

Marianas Is.: Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap; Namonuito; Murilo; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Udot, Fefan; Namoluk; Lukunor; Satawan; Ponape; Kusaie

***Derris heptaphylla* (L.) Merr.**

Sophora heptaphylla L.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang

***Derris mariannensis* Hosok.**

Marianas Is.: Rota

Derris ponapensis Hosok. see *Pericopsis mooniana* (Thw.) Thw.

***Derris trifoliata* Lour.**

Derris uliginosa Benth.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel, Peliliu, Angaur; Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Udot, Pis; Namoluk; Lukunor; Satawan; Ant; Ponape; Pingelap; Kusaie

Derris uliginosa Benth. see *Derris trifoliata* Lour.

***Desmodium* Desv.**

Dendrolobium Benth.

Meibomia Heist. ex Adans.

Desmodium australe DC. see *Desmodium umbellatum* (L.) DC.

Desmodium buergeri Miq. see *Desmodium heterophyllum* var. *buergeri* (Miq.) Hosok.

**Desmodium canum* (Gmel.) Sch. & Th.

Marianas Is.: Anatahan

Caroline Is.: Palau- Angaur; Ulithi; Faraulap; Truk- Moen

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

Desmodium capitatum (Burm. f.) DC. see *Desmodium styracifolium* (Osborne) Merr.

**Desmodium gangeticum* (L.) DC.

Hedysarum gangeticum L.

Meibomia gangetica (L.) O. Ktze.

Desmodium giganticum (orthographic error by Kanehira)

Marianas Is.: Anatahan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Ngarakabesang

Desmodium giganticum (L.) DC. see *Desmodium gangeticum* (L.) DC.

Desmodium heterocarpon (L.) DC. sensu lato (var. *heterocarpon* not known from Micronesia).

Hedysarum heterocarpon L.

Hedysarum siliquosum Burm. f.

Hedysarum polycarpum Poir.

Desmodium polycarpum DC.

Desmodium heterocarpon var. *strigosum* v. Meeuwen f. *strigosum*

Desmodium uncinatum sensu Ootobed non (Jacq.) DC.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang; Ponape

Desmodium heterocarpon var. *strigosum* f. *substrigosum* Fosb.

Caroline Is.: Yap; Truk- Moen

**Desmodium heterophyllum* (Willd.) DC. var. *heterophyllum*

Hedysarum heterophyllum Willd.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Alamagan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap; Truk; Ponape

**Desmodium heterophyllum* var. *buergeri* (Miq.) Hosok.

Desmodium buergeri Miq.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

Desmodium polycarpum DC. see *Desmodium heterocarpon* var. *strigosum* v. Meeuwen

**Desmodium styracifolium* (Osborne) Merr.

Hedysarum styracifolium Osb.

Hedysarum capitatum Burm. f.

Desmodium capitatum (Burm. f.) DC.

Caroline Is.: Palau; Yap

****Desmodium tortuosum* (Sw.) DC.***Hedysarum tortuosum* Sw.

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

****Desmodium triflorum* (L.) DC.***Hedysarum triflorum* L.*Meibomia triflora* (L.) O. Ktze.

Marianas Is.: Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Guguan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal; Yap; Fais; Truk- Moen; Ponape

Desmodium umbellatum* (L.) DC.Hedysarum umbellatum* L.*Meibomia umbellata* (L.) O. Ktze.*Desmodium australe* DC.*Dendrolobium umbellatum* (L.) W. & A.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal, Urukthapel, Angaur; Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Fefan; Lukunor; Ponape; Kusaie

Desmodium uncinatum sensu Otobed non (Jacq.) DC. see *Desmodium heterocarpon* var. *strigosum* van Meeuw. f. *strigosum****Dioclea* HBK.*****Dioclea reflexa* Hook. f.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Yap

Gilbert Is.: Tabiteuea (drift seeds)

****Dipteryx* Schreb.***Coumarouna* Aubl.****Dipteryx odorata* (Aubl.) Willd.***Coumarouna odorata* Aubl.*Coumarouna guianensis* auct. non Aubl.

Nauru Island

****Dolichos* L.***Dolichos bulbosus* L. see *Pachyrhizus erosus* (L.) Urb.*Dolichos catjang* L. see *Vigna unguiculata* (L.) Walp.*Dolichos ensiformis* L. see *Canavalia ensiformis* (L.) DC.*Dolichos giganteus* Willd. see *Mucuna gigantea* (Willd.) DC.*Dolichos hosei* Craib see *Vigna hosei* (Craib) Becker ex Heyne

****Dolichos lablab* L.***Lablab vulgaris* Savi*Lablab cultratus* DC.

Marianas Is.: Alamagan; Anatahan; Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

Nauru Island

Dolichos sinensis L. see *Vigna unguiculata* (L.) Walp.*Dolichos tetragonolobus* L. see *Psophocarpus tetragonolobus* (L.) DC.*Ervum* L. see *Lens* Mill.*Ervum lens* L. see *Lens esculenta* Moench***Erythrina* L.*****Erythrina fusca* Lour.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Kapingamarangi; Ponape; Kusaie

Erythrina indica Lam. see *Erythrina variegata* var. *orientalis* (L.) Merr.***Erythrina variegata* L.** (var. *variegata* not known from Micronesia).***Erythrina variegata* var. *orientalis* (L.) Merr.***Erythrina indica* Lam.*Erythrina corallodendron* var. *orientalis* L.

Marianas Is.: Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Guguan; Sarigan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Koror; Sonsorol; Pulu Anna; Tob; Yap; Woleai; Truk- Moen, Uman, Romonum, Pis; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Likiep; Jaluit

****Flemingia* Roxb.***Moghania* St. Hil.****Flemingia strobilifera* (L.) R. Br.***Hedysarum strobiliferum* L.*Moghania strobilifera* (L.) J. St. Hil. ex O. Ktze.*Flemingia strobilifera* of Kaneh. (spelling error)

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang; Yap

****Galactia* P. Browne******Galactia tenuiflora* (Klein ex Willd.) W. & A.***Glycine tenuiflora* Klein ex Willd.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian

****Gliricidia* HBK.******Gliricidia sepium* (Jacq.) Steud.***Robinia sepium* Jacq.

- Marianas Is.: Guam
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap
 Marshall Is.: Kwajalein
 Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

****Glycine* L.******Glycine clandestina* Wendl.***Glycine pescadrensis* Hay.

- Marianas Is.: Pagan; Saipan; Tinian

Hedysarum L. see *Zornia* Gmel. and *Desmodium* Desv. for Micronesian records.*Hedysarum diphyllum* L. see *Zornia diphylla* (L.) Pers.*Hedysarum gangeticum* L. see *Desmodium gangeticum* (L.) DC.*Hedysarum triflorum* L. see *Desmodium triflorum* (L.) DC.*Hedysarum umbellatum* L. see *Desmodium umbellatum* (L.) DC.****Indigofera* L.***Indigofera anil* L. see *Indigofera suffruticosa* Mill.*Indigofera endecaphylla* Jacq. see *Indigofera spicata* Forsk.****Indigofera hirsuta* L.**

- Nauru Island

****Indigofera spicata* Forsk.***Indigofera hendecaphylla* Jacq.*Indigofera endecaphylla* Jacq. ex Lam. (sphalm?)

- Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian
 Caroline Is.: Ponape

****Indigofera suffruticosa* Mill.***Indigofera anil* L.

- Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Guam
 Caroline Is.: Yap

****Indigofera tinctoria* L.**

- Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Saipan; Guam

****Inocarpus* Forst.***Bocoa* Aubl.*Inocarpus edulis* Forst. see *Inocarpus fagifer* (Park.) Fosb.

****Inocarpus fagifer* (Park.) Fosb.***Aniotum fagiferum* Park.*Inocarpus edulis* Forst.*Bocoa edulis* (Forst.) Baill.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Angaur; Yap; Ulithi; Ifaluk;
Lamotrek; Truk- Tol, Fefan; Satawan; Nukuoro; Ponape;
Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.

Lablab Adans. see *Dolichos* L.*Lablab cultratus* DC. see *Dolichos lablab* L.*Lablab vulgaris* Savi see *Dolichos lablab* L.*Lens* L. see *Entada* Adans. (Mimosaceae) for Micronesian records.*Lens phaseoloides* L. see *Entada phaseoloides* (L.) Merr.*Lens phaseoloides* sensu Guam authors see *Entada pursaetha* DC.****Lens* Mill.***Ervum* L.****Lens esculenta* Moench***Ervum lens* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

****Lespedeza* L.******Lespedeza stipulacea* Maxim.**

Nauru Island

****Lespedeza striata* (Thunb.) H. & A.***Hedysarum striatum* Thunb.

Nauru Island

Lupinus L. see *Zornia* Gmel. for Micronesian records.*Lupinus angustifolius* Blanco see *Zornia gibbosa* Span.***Macropsychanthus* Harms*****Macropsychanthus carolinensis* Kaneh. & Hosok.**

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen

****Medicago* L.***Medicago denticulata* Willd. see *Medicago polymorpha* L.

**Medicago polymorpha* var. *vulgaris* (Benth.) Shinnery

Medicago denticulata Willd.

Marianas Is.: Guam

**Medicago quinquefolia* Willd.

Marianas Is.: Guam

**Medicago sativa* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Meibomia Heist. ex Adans. see *Desmodium* Desv.

Meibomia triflora (L.) O. Ktze. see *Desmodium triflorum* (L.) DC.

Meibomia umbellata (L.) O. Ktze. see *Desmodium umbellatum* (L.) DC.

Moghania J. St. Hil. see *Flemingia* Roxb.

Moghania strobilifera (L.) St. Hil. ex O. Ktze. see *Flemingia strobilifera* (L.) R. Br.

Mucuna Adans.

Mucuna aterrima (Piper & Tracey) Merr. see *Stizolobium aterrimum* Piper & Tracey

Mucuna gigantea (Willd.) DC.

Dolichos giganteus Willd.

Stizolobium giganteum (Willd.) Spreng.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Malakal?, Peliliu; Woleai; Truk- Fefan;
Kapingamarangi; Ponape

Gilbert Is.: Tabiteuea (drift seed)

Mucuna pacifica Hosok.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian

Mucuna platyphylla Gray

Mucuna urens sensu auct. non (L.) DC.

Marianas Is.: Sarigan; Anatahan; Saipan; Rota; Guam

Mucuna pona peana Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Mucuna pruriens (L.) DC. see *Stizolobium pruriens* (L.) Medic.

**Myroxylon* L. f.

**Myroxylon balsamum* (L.) Harms

Toluiifera balsamum L.

Myroxylon toluiferum HBK.

Caroline Is.: Ponape
Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

Myroxylon toluiferum HBK. see *Myroxylon balsamum* (L.) Harms

****Ormocarpum* Beauv.**

****Ormocarpum cochinchinense* (Lour.) Merr.**

Diphaca cochinchinensis Lour.

Ormocarpum sennoides DC.

Ormocarpum glabrum Teijsm. & Binn.

Aeschynomene colutoides Rich.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Truk- Moen

Ormocarpum glabrum Teijsm. & Binn. see *Ormocarpum cochinchinense* (Lour.) Merr.

Ormocarpum sennoides DC. see *Ormocarpum cochinchinense* (Lour.) Merr.

***Ormosia* Jacks.**

***Ormosia calavensis* Azaola ex Blanco**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Malakal; Truk?

****Pachyrhizus* Rich. ex DC.**

Cacara Thou.

Pachyrhizus bulbosus Kurz see *Pachyrhizus erosus* (L.) Urb.

****Pachyrhizus erosus* (L.) Urb.**

Dolichos erosus L.

Cacara erosa (L.) O. Ktze.

Dolichos bulbosus L.

Pachyrhizus bulbosus Kurz

Pachyrhizus jicamas Blanco

Marianas Is.: Alamagan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap

Pachyrhizus jicamas Blanco see *Pachyrhizus erosus* (L.) Urb.

***Pericopsis* Thwaites**

***Pericopsis mooniana* (Thw.) Thw.**

Dalbergia mooniana Thw.

Pongamia sp. of Kaneh.

Derris ponapensis Hosok.

Pericopsis ponapensis (Hosok.) Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Yap; Ponape

Pericopsis ponapensis (Hosok.) Hosok. see *Pericopsis mooniana* (Thw.) Thw.

***Phaseolus L.**

***Phaseolus adenanthus** G. F. W. Mey.

Marianas Is.: Maug; Guam

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen, Romonum

***Phaseolus coccineus** L.

Wake Island

***Phaseolus lunatus** L.

Phaseolus inamoenus L.

Phaseolus lunatus inamoenus (L.) Wight in Saff.

Phaseolus macrocarpus Moench

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

Phaseolus lunatus inamoenus (L.) Wight in Saff. see *Phaseolus lunatus* L.

***Phaseolus mungo** L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap

***Phaseolus radiatus** L.

Phaseolus mungo sensu W. F. Wight in Safford, non L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

***Phaseolus vulgaris** L.

Marianas Is.: Guguan?; Medinilla?; Guam

Wake Island

***Pisum L.**

***Pisum sativum** L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Pongamia Vent.

Pongamia glabra Vent. see *Pongamia pinnata* (L.) Merr.

Pongamia pinnata (L.) Merr.

Cytisus pinnata L.

Pongamia glabra Vent.

Marianas Is.: Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Malakal, Ngchelobel, Urukthapel,
Ngeanges, Orukuizu, Angaur; Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon;
Namoluk; Kapingamarangi; Ponape

Pongamia sp. of Kanehira see *Pericopsis mooniana* (Thw.) Thw.

****Psophocarpus* Neck. ex DC.**

Botor Adans.

****Psophocarpus tetragonolobus* (L.) DC.**

Dolichos tetragonolobus L.

Botor tetragonolobus (L.) O. Ktze.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

***Pterocarpus* L.**

Pterocarpus carolinensis Kaneh. see *Pterocarpus indicus* Willd.

****Pterocarpus echinatus* Pers.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

***Pterocarpus indicus* Willd.**

Pterocarpus carolinensis Kaneh.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang; Yap; Truk-
Moen

***Pueraria* DC.**

***Pueraria lobata* (Willd.) Ohwi**

Dolichos lobatus Willd.

Pueraria thunbergiana Benth.

Pueraria volkensii Hosok.

Pueraria sp. of Volkens

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Yap

Pueraria thunbergiana Benth. see *Pueraria lobata* (Willd.) Ohwi

Pueraria volkensii Hosok. see *Pueraria lobata* (Willd.) Ohwi

***Rhynchosia* Lour.**

***Rhynchosia calosperma* Warb.**

Rhynchosia minima sensu Hosok. non DC.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota

Rhynchosia minima sensu Hosok. non DC. see *Rhynchosia calosperma* Warb.

****Sesbania* Scop.******Sesbania cannabina* (Retz.) Pers.***Aeschynomene cannabina* Retz.*Coronilla cannabina* Willd.*Aeschynomene paludosa* Hort.*Sesbania sericea* Link

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Malakal

****Sesbania grandiflora* (L.) Pers.***Robinia grandiflora* L.*Agati grandiflora* Desv.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

Sophora* L.**Sophora tomentosa* L.**

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Ngeanges; Sonsorol; Yap; Ulithi; Eauripik; Ifaluk; Satawal; Namonuito; Murilo; Losap; Etal; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi

Marshall Is.: Bikini; Ujelang; Ujae; Likiep; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Abemama; Onotoa

****Stizolobium* P. Br.**see *Mucuna* Adans. for some Micronesian records.****Stizolobium aterrimum* Piper & Tracey***Mucuna aterrima* (Piper & Tracey) Merr.

Nauru Island

Stizolobium giganteum (Willd.) Spreng. see *Mucuna gigantea* (Willd.) DC.****Stizolobium pruriens* (L.) Medic.***Dolichos pruriens* L.*Mucuna pruriens* (L.) DC.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Strongylodon* Vog.**Strongylodon lucidus* (Forst. f.) Seem.***Glycine lucida* Forst. f.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen; Ponape; Kusaie

****Stylosanthes* Sw.******Stylosanthes guianensis* (Aubl.) Sw.***Trifolium guianense* Aubl.

Nauru Island

****Stylosanthes humilis* HBK.***Stylosanthes sundaica* Taub.

Nauru Island

Stylosanthes sundaica Taub. see *Stylosanthes humilis* HBK.***Tephrosia* Pers.***Cracca* L.****Tephrosia candida* DC.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Yap; Ponape

Tephrosia hookeriana W. & A. see *Tephrosia villosa* (L.) Pers.***Tephrosia mariana* DC. (*Tephrosia marina* Kanehira, sphalm.)***Cracca mariana* (DC.) O. Ktze.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Uman

****Tephrosia sinapou* (Buc'hoz) A. Chev.?***Galega sinapou* Buch'hoz*Tephrosia toxicaria* Pers.

Caroline Is.: Palau

****Tephrosia villosa* (L.) Pers.***Cracca villosa* L.*Tephrosia hookeriana* W. & A.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang

****Teramnus* P. Br.******Teramnus labialis* (L. f.) Spreng.***Glycine labialis* L. f.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Uria* Desv.**Uria crinita* Desv.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

Vigna Savi****Vigna hosei* (Craib) Becker ex K. Heyne***Dolichos hosei* Craib

Caroline Is.: Yap; Ponape

Vigna lutea (Sw.) Gray see *Vigna marina* (Burm.) Merr.***Vigna marina* (Burm.) Merr.***Phaseolus marinus* Burm.*Dolichos luteus* Sw.*Vigna lutea* (Sw.) A. Gray*Canavalia obtusifolia* sensu Guillaumin non DC.

Marianas Is.: Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Koror, Malakal, Urukthapel, Ngeanges, Angaur; Sonsorol; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Namonuito; Murilo; Nomwin; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Pis; Nama; Losap; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie
Marshall Is.: Ujelang; Ujae; Wotho; Lac; Kwajalein; Likiep; Aur; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa

Vigna sesquipedalis (L.) Fruw. see *Vigna unguiculata* ssp. *sesquipedalis* (L.) Verdc.*Vigna sinensis* (L.) Endl. ex Hassk. see *Vigna unguiculata* (L.) Walp.*Vigna sinensis* var. *sesquipedalis* L. see *Vigna unguiculata* ssp. *sesquipedalis* (L.) Verdc.****Vigna unguiculata* (L.) Walp. ssp. *unguiculata****Dolichos unguiculatus* L.*Vigna sinensis* (L.) Endl. ex Hassk.*Dolichos sinensis* L.*Dolichos catjang* L.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Guguan; Guam

****Vigna unguiculata* ssp. *sesquipedalis* (L.) Verdc.***Dolichos sesquipedalis* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Gilbert Is.

****Zornia* Gmel.***Zornia diphylla* (L.) Pers. see *Zornia gibbosa* Span. for Micronesian records.****Zornia gibbosa* Span.***Zornia diphylla* (L.) Pers.

Hedysarum diphyllum L.

Lupinus angustifolius Blanco

Marianas Is.: Guam

OXALIDACEAE

**Averrhoa* L.

**Averrhoa bilimbi* L.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Ngarakabesang, Aulupse'el, Angaur; Yap

**Averrhoa carambola* L.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Ponape

Oxalis L.

Oxalis bahiensis Prog. see *Oxalis barrelieri* L. for Micronesian records.

**Oxalis barrelieri* L.

Oxalis bahiensis sensu auct. Micr. non Prog.

Marianas Is.: Tinian

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap; Ponape

Oxalis corniculata L. var. *corniculata*

Oxalis repens Thunb.

Oxalis reptans Sol. ex Volkens (nomen invalidum)

Marianas Is.: Maug; Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Fais; Ponape

Nauru Island

Oxalis corniculata var. *villosa* (Bieb.) Hohen.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Oxalis repens Thunb. see *Oxalis corniculata* L. var. *corniculata*

Oxalis reptans Sol. ex Volkens see *Oxalis corniculata* L. var. *corniculata*

ERYTHROXYLACEAE

**Erythroxylon* L.

**Erythroxylon coca* Lam.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Ponape

ZYGOPHYLLACEAE

Guaicum* L.Guaicum officinale* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Tribulus L.*Tribulus cistoides* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok

Gilbert Is.

RUTACEAE

Aegle* Corr.Aegle marmelos* Corr.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Citrus* L.Citrus aurantifolia* (Christm.) Swingle

Limonia aurantifolia Christm.

Citrus lima Lunan

Citrus acida Roxb.

Citrus hystrix var. *acida* (Roxb.) Engler

Citrus medica var. *acida* (Roxb.) Hook. f.

Citrus medica sensu Catala, Guillaumin, non L.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Anatahan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Peliliu; Yap; Woleai; Satawal; Puluwat; Namonuito; Truk- Tol; Losap; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Ant; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Ujae; Likiep; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari

**Citrus aurantium* L.

Citrus vulgaris Risso

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Namoluk; Nukuoro; Ponape

Citrus aurantium var. *decumana* L. see *Citrus grandis* (L.) Osb.

Citrus aurantium ssp. *saponacea* Safford see *Citrus macroptera* Montr.

Citrus aurantium ssp. *sinensis* (L.) Engl. see *Citrus sinensis* (L.) Osbeck

Citrus aurantium var. *sinensis* L. see *Citrus sinensis* (L.) Osbeck

Citrus bergamia (Duhamel) Risso see *Citrus hystrix* DC.

Citrus decumana (L.) Murr. see *Citrus grandis* (L.) Osbeck

****Citrus depressa* Hayata**

Mariánas Is.: Guam

****Citrus grandis* (L.) Osbeck**

Citrus aurantium var. *grandis* L.

Citrus aurantium var. *decumana* L.

Citrus maxima (Burm.) Merr.

Citrus decumana (L.) Murr.

Marianas Is.: Guam

****Citrus hystrix* DC.**

Citrus bergamia (Duhamel) Risso

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau; Sonsorol; Yap

Citrus hystrix var. *acida* (Roxb.) Engl. see *Citrus aurantifolia* (Christm.) Swingle

Citrus lima Lunan see *Citrus aurantifolia* (Christm.) Swingle

****Citrus limon* (L.) Burm. f.**

Citrus medica var. *limon* L.

Citrus limonum Risso

Citrus limonia Osbeck

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau; Ifaluk; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

Gilbert Is.

Citrus limonia Osb. see *Citrus limon* (L.) Burm. f.

Citrus limonum Risso see *Citrus limon* (L.) Burm. f.

****Citrus macroptera* Montr.**

Citrus aurantium ssp. *saponacea* Saff.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Citrus maxima (Burm.) Merr. see *Citrus grandis* (L.) Osbeck

****Citrus medica* L.**

Citrus medica var. *genuina* sensu Bryan

Marianas Is.: Guam

Citrus medica var. *limon* L. see *Citrus limon* (L.) Burm. f.

Citrus medica var. *acida* (Roxb.) Hook. f. see *Citrus aurantifolia* (Christm.) Osbeck

****Citrus mitis* Blanco**

Caroline Is.: Palau

Citrus nobilis Lour. see *Citrus reticulata* Blanco for Micronesian records.****Citrus paradisi* Macf.**

Marianas Is.: Jaluit

****Citrus reticulata* Blanco***Citrus nobilis* sensu auct. Micr. non Lour.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

****Citrus sinensis* (L.) Osbeck***Citrus aurantium* var. *sinensis* L.*Citrus aurantium* ssp. *sinensis* (L.) Engl.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau; Yap; Lukunor; Satawan; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

Citrus vulgaris Risso see *Citrus aurantium* L.****Citrus* sp. of Hosokawa**

Caroline Is.: Truk

****Citrus* sp.**

Caroline Is.: Sonsorol

****Citrus* sp.**

Nauru Island

Evodia* Forst.***Evodia hortensis* Forst.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape; Kusaie

***Evodia nitida* Lauterb.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

***Evodia palawensis* Lauterb.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Aulupse'el

***Evodia ponapensis* Kaneh. & Hatus.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

***Evodia trichantha* Lauterb.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

Limonia L. see *Triphasia* Lour. for Micronesian species.

Limonia trifoliata L. see *Triphasia trifolia* (Burm. f.) P. Wils.

***Melicope* Forst.**

***Melicope ponapensis* Lauterb.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

***Micromelum* Bl.**

***Micromelum minutum* Seem.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

****Murraya* Koen. ex L.**

****Murraya paniculata* (L.) Jack**

Chalcas paniculata L.

Murraya exotica L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

****Triphasia* Lour.**

Limonia sensu auct. non L.

Triphasia aurantiola Lour. see *Triphasia trifolia* (Burm. f.) P. Wils.

****Triphasia trifolia* (Burm. f.) P. Wils.**

Limonia trifolia Burm. f.

Limonia trifoliata L.

Triphasia aurantiola Lour.

Triphasia trifoliata (L.) DC.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap

Triphasia trifoliata (L.) DC. see *Triphasia trifolia* (Burm. f.) P. Wils.

SIMAROUBACEAE

***Brucea* J. F. Mill.**

***Brucea javanica* (L.) Merr.**

Rhus javanica L.

Brucea sumatrana Roxb.

Caroline Is.: Palau; Ponape

Brucea sumatrana Roxb. see *Brucea javanica* (L.) Merr.

Quassia* L.Quassia amara* L.

Caroline Is.: Palau; Ponape

Samadera Gaertn.*Samadera indica* Gaertn.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

Soulamea Lam.*Soulamea amara* Lam.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel; Sonsorol; Mapia; Ulithi; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Namonuito; Nomwin; Truk- Dublon, Param, Tol, Fefan, Pis, Fanan; Nama; Losap; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Bikini; Rongerik; Utirik; Ujae; Wotho; Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Ailinglapalap; Arno

SURIANACEAE

Suriana L.*Suriana maritima* L.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Pulu Anna; Ulithi; Murilo; Nomwin; Truk

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Bikini; Ailinginae; Rongelap; Rongerik; Taka; Utirik; Ujelang; Ujae; Wotho; Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Likiep; Aur; Ailinglapalap; Arno; Kili; Jaluit

Banaba (Ocean) Island

Gilbert Is.: Tabiteuea; Onotoa

BURSERACEAE

Canarium L.

Canarium commune L. see *Canarium indicum* L.

Canarium hirsutum Willd. var. *hirsutum* f. *scabrum* (Bl.) Leenhouts

Canarium palawense Lauterb.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

****Canarium indicum* L.***Canarium commune* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

****Canarium luzonicum* (Bl.) A. Gray***Pimela luzonica* Bl.

Caroline Is.: Palau

****Canarium ovatum* Engl.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Canarium palawensis Lauterb. see *Canarium hirsutum* Willd. f. *scabrum* (Bl.)
Leenhouts****Canarium vulgare* Leenh.***Canarium commune* sensu Kanehira non L.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Ponape

***Canarium* sp.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Urukthapel, Peliliu, Angaur

MELIACEAE***Aglaia* Lour.*****Aglaia mariannensis* Merr.**Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Guguan; Sarigan; Saipan;
Tinian; Rota; Guam***Aglaia palauensis* Kaneh.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Angaur

Aglaia ponapensis* Kaneh.Aglaia mariannensis* sensu Kaneh. non Merr.

Caroline Is.: Namoluk; Ponape

Carapa Aubl. see *Xylocarpus* Koen. for Micronesian records.*Carapa moluccensis* Lam. see *Xylocarpus moluccensis* (Lam.) Roem.***Dysoxylum* Bl.*****Dysoxylum abo* Hosok.***Dysoxylum trukensis* Kaneh. nom. nud.

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen, Dublon, Udot, Todiu, Fefan, Uman

****Lansium* Corr.******Lansium domesticum* Corr.**

Marianas Is.: Guam
 Caroline Is.: Palau; Ponape

****Melia* L.******Melia azedarach* L.**

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam
 Caroline Is.: Palau; Yap; Ulithi; Truk; Ponape
 Marshall Is.: Jaluit
 Nauru Island

****Sandoricum* Cav.**

Sandoricum indicum Cav. see *Sandoricum koetjape* (Burm. f.) Merr.

****Sandoricum koetjape* (Burm. f.) Merr.**

Melia koetjape Burm. f.
Sandoricum indicum Cav.
 Marianas Is.: Guam

****Swietenia* Jacq.******Swietenia macrophylla* King**

Marianas Is.: Guam
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Truk- Moen

****Swietenia mahagoni* (L.) Jacq.**

Cedrela mahagoni L.
 Marianas Is.: Guam
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap

Vavaea* Benth.**Vavaea pauciflora* Volk.**

Caroline Is.: Yap

***Xylocarpus* Koen.**

Carapa Aubl.

***Xylocarpus granatum* Koen.**

Xylocarpus obovatus A. Juss.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol,
 Fefan, Udot; Ponape; Kusaie

***Xylocarpus moluccensis* (Lam.) Roem.**

Carapa moluccensis Lam.

Xylocarpus granatum sensu Merr., Safford non Koen.
Marianas Is.: Tinian; Rota; Guam

MALPIGHIACEAE

**Galphimia* Cav.

Thryallis sensu auct. non L.

**Galphimia gracilis* Mart.

Galphimia glauca sensu auct. plur. non Cav.

Thryallis glauca sensu auct. plur. non (Cav.) O. Ktze.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Galphimia glauca Cav. see *Galphimia gracilis* Mart. for Micronesian plant.

Malpighia* L.Malpighia coccigera* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

**Malpighia glabra* L.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Rhyssopteris Bl. ex. A.H.L. Juss. nom. cons.
(*Rhyssopterys*, *Ryssopterys*—variant spellings)

Rhyssopteris abutifolia Juss.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol

Rhyssopteris cumingiana Juss. see *Rhyssopteris dealbata* Juss. for Micronesian records.

Rhyssopteris dealbata Juss.

Rhyssopteris cumingiana Juss.

Caroline Is.: Palau; Truk

Rhyssopteris timoriensis (DC.) Bl. ex A.H.L. Juss.

Banisteria timoriensis DC.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Urukthapel

Thryallis L. see *Galphimia* Cav.

Thryallis glauca (Cav.) O. Ktze. see *Galphimia gracilis* Mart. for Micronesian plant

Tristellateia Thou.*Tristellateia australasiae* Rich.

Tristellateia australis Rich.

- Marianas Is.: Guam
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Ngarakabesang

POLYGALACEAE

Polygala L.

Polygala chinensis L.

- Polygala glomerata* Lour.
Polygala warburgii Chod.
Polygala polifolia Presl
Polygala polifolia Presl ex auct. Micron.
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Yap; Ponape

Polygala paniculata L.

- Marianas Is.: Guam
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal; Yap;
 Fais; Truk- Moen, Fefan; Ponape
 Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

Polygala polifolia Presl see *Polygala chinensis* L.

Polygala polyfolia Presl see *Polygala chinensis* L.

Polygala warburgii Chod. see *Polygala chinensis* L.

Salomonina Heist.

Salomonina cantoniensis Lour.

- Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap

Salomonina ciliata (L.) DC.

- Salomonina stricta* S. & Z.
 Marianas Is.: Guam
 Caroline Is.: Yap

Salomonina stricta S. & Z. see *Salomonina ciliata* (L.) DC. for Micronesian records.

EUPHORBIACEAE

Acalypha L.

Acalypha amentacea Roxb. (var. *amentacea* does not occur in Micronesia).

Acalypha amentacea var. *heterotricha* Fosberg (ined.)

- Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

Acalypha amentacea* var. *palauensis* Fosberg (ined.)Acalypha fruticosa* sensu Kanehira non Forsk.*Acalypha grandis* sensu auct. Micr. non Benth.*Acalypha grandis* var. *genuina* sensu auct. Micr. non Muell.-Arg.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Babeldaob (Ngaturel Islet), Koror, Aulupse'el, Peliliu, Angaur; Sonsorol; Ponape

Acalypha amentacea* var. *trukensis* (Pax & Hoffm.) Fosb. (ined.)Acalypha trukensis* Pax & Hoffm.

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Melot, Zogeyasi-haysi, Elen, (Eten?), Fefan, Uman, Pis; Lukunor

****Acalypha amentacea* var. *wilkesiana* (Muell.-Arg.) Fosb. (ined.) f. *wilkesiana****Acalypha wilkesiana* Muell.-Arg.*Acalypha grandis* sensu auct. Micr. non Benth.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap; Faraulap; Truk- Moen, Tol; Lukunor; Satawan; Ponape; Pingelap?

Marshall Is.: Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Likiep; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Abaiang; Tarawa; Tabiteuea

****Acalypha amentacea* var. *wilkesiana* f. *circinata* (Muell.-Arg.) Fosb. (ined.)***Acalypha wilkesiana* f. *circinata* M.-A.

Caroline Is.: Yap

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

***Acalypha amentacea* vars.**

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari, Abaiang, Tarawa; Beru

Nauru Island

Acalypha caroliniana Blanco see *Acalypha indica* L.? Blanco's specific epithet is believed to be a misapplication of *Acalypha caroliniana* Walter, of America, rather than referring to the Caroline Islands.***Acalypha cardiophylla* Merr. (var. *cardiophylla* not known from Micronesia)*****Acalypha cardiophylla* var. *ponapensis* (Kaneh. & Hatus.) Fosb. (ined.)***Acalypha ponapensis* Kaneh. & Hatus.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Acalypha fallax M.-A. see *Acalypha lanceolata* Willd. at least for Micronesian records.*Acalypha fruticosa* Forsk. see *Acalypha amentacea* var. *palauensis* Fosb. (ined.) for Micronesian records.****Acalypha godseffiana* Mast.***Acalypha godseffiana* var. *heterophylla* Hort. ex Bailey

Marianas Is.: Guam

Marshall Is.: Likiep

Acalypha grandis Benth. see *Acalypha amentacea* vars. *palauensis* Fosb. (ined.) and *wilkesiana* (M.-A.) Fosb. (ined.) for Micronesian records.

* *Acalypha hispida* Burm. f.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Sonsorol; Yap; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk;
Namoluk; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Likiep

Gilbert Is.: Abaiang

* *Acalypha indica* L. var. *indica*

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Angaur

* *Acalypha indica* var. *hirsuta* Hosok. see *Acalypha lanceolata* Willd.

* *Acalypha lanceolata* Willd.

Acalypha boehmerioides Miq.

Acalypha fallax M.-A. at least sensu auct. Micr.

Acalypha indica var. *hirsuta* Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Babeldaob; Angaur; Yap; Ulithi; Fais

Acalypha ponapensis Kaneh. & Hatus. see *Acalypha cardiophylla* var. *ponapensis* (Hosok. & Hatus.) Fosb. (ined.)

Acalypha trukensis Pax & Hoffm. see *Acalypha amentacea* var. *trukensis* (Pax. & Hoffm.) Fosb. (ined.)

Acalypha wilkesiana Muell.-Arg. see *Acalypha amentacea* var. *wilkesiana* (Muell.-Arg.) Fosb. (ined.)

Aleurites Forst.

Aleurites moluccana (L.) Willd.

Jatropha moluccana L.

Aleurites triloba Forst.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

* *Aleurites montana* (Lam.) Wilson

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Aleurites triloba Forst. see *Aleurites moluccana* (L.) Willd.

- **Aleurites trisperma* Blanco
Marianas Is.: Guam

Antidesma L.

- **Antidesma buniis* (L.) Spreng.
Stilago buniis L.
Marianas Is.: Guam
Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

- Antidesma kusaiense* Kaneh.
Caroline Is.: Kusaie

- Antidesma* sp.
Caroline Is.: Ponape

Aporusa Bl.

- Aporusa inaequalis* Pax & Hoffm.
Caroline Is.: Palau

Bischofia Bl.

- Bischofia javanica* Bl.
Caroline Is.: Palau

**Breynia* Forst.

- **Breynia disticha* J.R. & G. Forster
**Breynia nivosa* (Bull) Small
Phyllanthus nivosus Bull
Phyllanthus atropurpurea sensu Kaneh. (non Bojer?)
Marianas Is.: Guam
Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror
Marshall Is.: Kwajalein (pot plant)

- Breynia nivosa* (Bull) Small see *Breynia disticha* J. R. & G. Forst.

- Breynia* sp.
Nauru Island

Bridelia Willd.

- Bridelia palauensis* Kaneh.
Caroline Is.: Palau- Urukthapel, Peliliu

****Caperonia* St. Hil.******Caperonia palustris* St. Hil.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Claoxylon* Juss.**Claoxylon carolinianum* Pax & Hoffm.**

Claoxylon longifolium sensu Kaneh. non (Bl.) Miq.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

***Claoxylon fallax* Muell.-Arg.?**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

Claoxylon longifolium (Bl.) Miq. see *Claoxylon carolinianum* Pax & Hoffm. for Micronesian records.

***Claoxylon longiracemosum* Hosok.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

***Claoxylon marianum* Muell.-Arg.**

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Cleidion* Bl.**Cleidion sessile* Kaneh. & Hatus.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

***Cleistanthus* Hook. f.**

Cleistanthus angularis Kaneh. see *Cleistanthus carolinensis* Jabl.

***Cleistanthus carolinensis* Jabl.**

Cleistanthus angularis Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Aulupse'el

***Cleistanthus insularis* Kaneh.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

***Cleistanthus morii* Kaneh.**

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen

****Cnidoscolus* Pohl******Cnidoscolus urens* (L.) Arthur**

Jatropha urens L.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Codiaeum** Juss.*Phyllaurea* Lour.Codiaeum variegatum** (L.) Bl.*Croton variegatum* L.*Phyllaurea variegata* (L.) W. F. Wight in Safford*Codiaeum variegatum* var. *pictum* (Lodd.) Muell.-Arg.*Phyllaurea codiaeum* Lour.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Aulupse'el, Angaur; Sonsorol; Yap; Ulithi; Namonuito; Nomwin; Truk; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ponape; Pingelap; Kusaie

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Likiep; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Croton L.*Saipania* Hosok.**Croton heterocarpum** Muell.-Arg.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

Croton ripense Kaneh. & Hatus.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Croton saipanense Hosok.*Saipania glandulosa* Hosok.

Marianas Is.: Saipan

***Croton tiglium** L.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Croton variegatum L. see *Codiaeum variegatum* (L.) Bl.*Curcas* Adans. see *Jatropha* L.*Curcas purgans* Medic. see *Jatropha curcas* L.**Drypetes** Vahl**Drypetes carolinensis** Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Yap

Drypetes dolichocarpa Kaneh.*Drypetes rotensis* Kaneh.

Marianas Is.: Anatahan; Saipan; Agiguan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Drypetes nakaiana Tuyama see *Drypetes nitida* Kaneh.

Drypetes nitida* Kaneh.Drypetes nakaiana* Tuyama

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Aulupse'el, Ngelwa, Peleliu

Drypetes rotensis Kaneh. see *Drypetes dolichocarpa* Kaneh.***Drypetes yapensis* Tuyama**

Caroline Is.: Yap

Echinus Lour. see *Melanolepis* Reichb. f. & Zoll. for Micronesian species (Safford record).*Echinus* sp. see *Melanolepis multiglandulosa* var. *glabrata* (M.-A.) Fosberg*Endospermum* Benth. see *Macaranga* Thou. for Micronesian record.*Endospermum moluccanum* (Teysm. & Binn.) Becc. see *Macaranga thompsonii* Merr. for Guam records.***Euphorbia* L.***Euphorbia atoto* Forst. f. see *Euphorbia chamissonis* (Kl. & Gke.) Boiss. for Micronesian records.*Euphorbia bojeri* Hook. see *Euphorbia milii* var. *splendens* (Boj.) Ursch & Leandri*Euphorbia chamaesyce* L. see *Euphorbia prostrata* Ait. for Micronesian records.***Euphorbia chamissonis* (Kl. & Gke.) Boiss.***Anisophyllum chamissonis* Kl. & Gke.*Euphorbia atoto* sensu auct. Micr. non Forst.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, .Babeldaob, Urukthapel, Ngeanges, Angaur; Sonsorol; Pulu Anna; Mapia; Yap; Ulithi; Woleai; Ifaluk; Satawal; Puluwat; Namonuito; Nomwin; Truk- Fefan, Fanan, Shix; Nama; Lukunor; Satawan; Kapingamarangi; Ponape; Pingelap

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Bikini; Utirik; Ujelang; Ujae; Wotho; Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Likiep; Aur; Ailinglapalap; Arno; Majuro; Jaluit

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Tabiteuea; Onotoa; Beru

****Euphorbia cyathophora* Murr.***Euphorbia heterophylla* sensu auct. non L.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Peliliu, Angaur; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Woleai; Faraulap; Lamotrek; Truk- Udot, Pis; Ponape; Mokil; Kusaie

Wake Island
 Marshall Is.: Utirik; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Likiep; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit
 Nauru Island
 Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Tabiteuea

***Euphorbia gaudichaudii* Boiss.**

Euphorbia macgillivrayi sensu auct. non Boiss.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

***Euphorbia gaudichaudii* Boiss. var.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Yap

Euphorbia geniculata Ort. see *Euphorbia heterophylla* L. at least for Guam record.

****Euphorbia glomerifera* (Millsp.) Wheeler**

Chamaesyce glomerifera Millsp.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Angaur; Yap; Ulithi; Namoluk
 Wake Island
 Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Majuro; Jaluit
 Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa

Euphorbia heterophylla L. see *Euphorbia cyathophora* Murr. for most Micronesian records.

****Euphorbia heterophylla* L. sensu stricto**

Euphorbia geniculata sensu Stone non Ortega?

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

****Euphorbia hirta* L.**

Euphorbia pilulifera L.

Marianas Is.: Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal, Urukthapel, Ngeanges, Angaur; Tobi; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Woleai; Faraulap; Namonuito; Murilo; Truk- Moen; Dublon, Udot, Pis; Satawan; Ponape; Kusaie

Marcus Island

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Utirik; Kwajalein; Jemo; Likiep; Jaluit

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Tabiteuea

Euphorbia macgillivrayi Boiss. see *Euphorbia gaudichaudii* Boiss. for Micronesian records.

****Euphorbia maculata* L.**

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

Euphorbia milii Ch. des Moul. (var. *milii* not known from Micronesia).

****Euphorbia milii* var. *splendens* (Bojer) Ursch & Leandri**

Euphorbia splendens Bojer

Euphorbia bojeri Hook.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

****Euphorbia neriifolia* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Jaluit

Euphorbia pilulifera L. see *Euphorbia hirta* L., at least for Micronesian plants.

****Euphorbia prostrata* Ait.**

Euphorbia chamaesyce sensu auct. non L.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Malakal, Angaur; Ulithi; Fais; Woleai;
Truk- Udot, Pis; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro

Marshall Is.: Ujae; Kwajalein; Jemo; Likeip; Ailinglapalap; Majuro;
Arno; Jaluit

Marcus Island

Wake Island

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Tabiteuea; Onotoa

****Euphorbia pulcherrima* Willd. ex Klotzsch**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Jaluit

***Euphorbia ramosissima* H. & A.**

Euphorbia sparrmannii Boiss.

Euphorbia tinianensis Hosok.

Marianas Is.: Tinian; Guam

***Euphorbia reineckei* Pax?**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Angaur

***Euphorbia reinwardtiana* Steud.**

Euphorbia serrulata Reinw. ex Bl. non Thuill.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap

Euphorbia serrulata Reinw. see *Euphorbia reinwardtiana* Steud.

Euphorbia sparrmannii Boiss. see *Euphorbia ramosissima* H. & A.

Euphorbia splendens Bojer see *Euphorbia milii* var. *splendens* (Bojer) Ursch & Leandri

****Euphorbia thymifolia* L.**

- Marianas Is.: Pagan; Alamagan; Saipan; Tinian; Guam
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Ngarakabesang, Angaur; Yap; Ulithi; Fais;
 Namonuito; Truk- Moen, Dublon; Ponape
 Wake Island
 Marshall Is.: Ujelang; Kwajalein; Jaluit
 Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

Euphorbia tinianensis Hosok. see *Euphorbia ramosissima* H. & A.

****Euphorbia tirucalli* L.**

- Marianas Is.: Guam
 Wake Island

***Excoecaria* L.**

Excoecaria agallocha* L. var. *agallocha

- Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Urukthapel; Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol,
 Udot, Fefan

***Excoecaria agallocha* var. *orthostichalis* Muell.-Arg.**

Excoecaria cammettia Willd.

- Marianas Is.: Saipan, Tinian, Rota, Guam
 Caroline Is.: Palau

Excoecaria cammettia Willd. see *Excoecaria agallocha* var. *orthostichalis* Muell.-Arg.
 at least for Guam record.

***Glochidion* Forst.**

***Glochidion kanehirae* Hosok.**

- Caroline Is.: Palau- Urukthapel; Yap; Truk- Moen, Tol, Udot, Uman

***Glochidion littorale* Bl.**

Phyllanthus littoralis (Bl.) Muell.-Arg.

- Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

***Glochidion macrosepalum* Hosok.**

- Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

***Glochidion marianum* Muell.-Arg.**

Phyllanthus gaudichaudii Muell.-Arg.

Phyllanthus gaudichaudii var. *marianum* Muell.-Arg.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Glochidion palauense Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Aulupse'el

Glochidion ponapense Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Glochidion puberulum Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen, Dublon, Udot, Uman; Ponape

Glochidion ramiflorum Forst.

Phyllanthus ramiflorus (Forst.) Muell.-Arg.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Yap; Truk; Ponape

Glochidion sp. aff. *ramiflorum* Forst.

Caroline Is.: Namonuito; Nomwin

Glochidion senyavinianum Glassm.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

****Hevea* Aubl.**

****Hevea brasiliensis* (HBK.) Muell.-Arg.**

Siphonia brasiliensis HBK.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Ponape

***Homalanthus* Juss.**

Homalanthus nutans (Forst. f.) Pax

Croton nutans Forst. f.

Homalanthus nutans var. *genuinus* Muell.-Arg. ex Engl.

Homalanthus populneus sensu Kanehira non (Geisel) Pax

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Homalanthus populneus (Geisel) Pax see *Homalanthus nutans* (Forst.) Pax for Micronesian records.

****Jatropha* L.**

Curcas Adans.

****Jatropha curcas* L.**

Curcas purgans Medic.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Saipan; Rota; Guam
 Caroline Is.: Palau; Yap; Truk; Ponape

****Jatropha gossypifolia* L.**

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Agiguan;
 Guam
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Ngarakabesang, Koror

****Jatropha integerrima* Jacq.**

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

Jatropha manihot L. see *Manihot esculenta* Crantz

Jatropha moluccana L. see *Aleurites moluccana* (L.) Willd.

****Jatropha multifida* L.**

Marianas Is.: Tinian; Rota; Guam
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Truk- Dublon

****Jatropha podagrica* Hook.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

Jatropha urens L. see *Cnidoscolus urens* (L.) Arthur

***Macaranga* Thou.**

Macaranga carolinensis* Volk. var. *carolinensis

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal,
 Ngeanges, Angaur; Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Udot,
 Fefan, Uman

***Macaranga carolinensis* var. *grandifolia* Pax & Hoffm.**

Macaranga kanehirae Hosok.

Macaranga carolinensis sensu Kaneh. non Volk.

Caroline Is.: Ponape; Kusaie

Macaranga kanehirae Hosok. see *Macaranga carolinensis* var. *grandifolia* Pax & Hoffm.

****Macaranga tanarius* Muell.-Arg.?**

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

****Macaranga tanarius* var. *glabra* Muell.-Arg. ex Schum. & Laut.**

Marshall Is.: Jaluit; Ebon

Macaranga thompsonii* Merr.Endospermum moluccanum* sensu auct. non (Teysm. & Binn.) Becc.

Marianas Is.: Anatahan; Rota; Guam

Mallotus* Lour.Mallotus moluccanus* (L.) Muell.-Arg. var. *glabrata* Muell.-Arg. see *Melanolepis multiglandulosa* var. *glabrata* (Muell.-Arg.) Fosb.***Mallotus palauensis* Hosok.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

Mallotus ponapensis Hosok. see *Mallotus tiliaefolius* Muell.-Arg.***Mallotus tiliaefolius* Muell.-Arg.***Mallotus ponapensis* Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Todai-yama; Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon; Ponape

*** *Manihot* L.***** *Manihot esculenta* Crantz***Manihot utilissima* Pohl*Manihot utilissima* var. *aipi* Pohl*Jatropha manihot* L.*Manihot manihot* (L.) Karst.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Anatahan; Saipan; Agiguan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang; Pulu Anna; Yap; Ulithi; Faraulap; Truk- Moen, Fefan; Ponape; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: ?

*** *Manihot glaziovii* Muell.-Arg.**

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Ponape; Truk- Moen

Manihot manihot (L.) Karst. see *Manihot esculenta* Crantz*Manihot utilissima* Pohl see *Manihot esculenta* Crantz***Melanolepis* Reichb. f. & Zoll.***Melanolepis multiglandulosa* (Reinw. ex Bl.) Reichb. f. & Zoll. (var. *multiglandulosa* not known from Micronesia).*Croton multiglandulosa* Reinw.

Melanolepis multiglandulosa var. *glabrata* (Muell.-Arg.) Fosb.

Mallotus moluccanus var. *glabratus* Muell.-Arg.

Echinus sp. of Safford

Marianas Is.: Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Anatahan;
Saipan; Tinian; Agiguan; Rota; Guam

****Pedilanthus* Neck. ex Poit.**

****Pedilanthus tithymaloides* (L.) Poit.**

Euphorbia tithymaloides L.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Truk- Moen

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

***Phyllanthus* L.**

****Phyllanthus acidus* (L.) Skeels**

Averrhoa acida L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

****Phyllanthus amarus* Sch. & Th.**

Phyllanthus niruri sensu auct. plur. non L.

Phyllanthus simplex sensu Guillaumin non Retz.

Marianas Is.: Maug; Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan;
Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Koror, Malakal, Angaur; Sonsorol; Yap;
Ulithi; Fais; Woleai; Faraulap; Lamotrek; Satawal;
Namonuito; Murilo; Truk- Moen, Udot, Fefan, Pis;
Namoluk; Lukunor; Satawan; Kapingamarangi; Ponape;
Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Utirik; Ujelang; Ujae; Lae; Kwajalein; Jemo;
Likiep; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Nonouti; Tabiteuea; Onotoa

Phyllanthus atropurpurea Boj. see *Breynia disticha* Forst. for Palau record.

***Phyllanthus boninsimae* Nakai?**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Malakal, Angaur

****Phyllanthus debilis* Klein ex Willd.**

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Malakal; Yap; Fais; Ponape; Kusaie

Phyllanthus gaudichaudii Muell.-Arg. see *Glochidion marianum* Muell.-Arg.

Phyllanthus gaudichaudii var. *marianus* Muell.-Arg. see *Glochidion marianum* Muell.-Arg.

***Phyllanthus marianus* Muell.-Arg.**

Marianas Is.: Maug; Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Guguan; Sarigan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Ulithi

Phyllanthus niruri L. see *Phyllanthus amarus* Sch. & Th., *Phyllanthus debilis* Klein ex Willd., or *Phyllanthus tenellus* Roxb. for Micronesian records.

Phyllanthus nivosus Bull see *Breynia disticha* J. R. & G. Forst.

***Phyllanthus palauensis* Hosok.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal

Phyllanthus ramiflorus (Forst.) Muell.-Arg. see *Glochidion ramiflorum* Forst.

***Phyllanthus rupi-insularis* Hosok.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Urukthapel

***Phyllanthus saffordii* Merr.**

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Alamagan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian?; Guam

Phyllanthus simplex Retz. see *Phyllanthus virgatus* Forst. f.

****Phyllanthus tenellus* Roxb.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

***Phyllanthus urinaria* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Fais; Ifaluk; Truk- Moen, Fefan, Uman; Namoluk; Ponape

***Phyllanthus virgatus* Forst. f.**

Phyllanthus simplex Retz.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap

****Ricinus* L.**

****Ricinus communis* L.**

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian; Agiguan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Peliliu, Angaur; Yap; Truk- Udot
Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Ailinglapalap; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa

Saipania Hosok. see *Croton* L.

Saipania glandulosa Hosok. see *Croton saipanense* Hosok.

***Sapium* Jacq.**

***Sapium indicum* Willd.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

***Securinega* Comm. ex Juss.**

***Securinega flexuosa* Muell.**

Caroline Is.: Truk- Ulalu

ANACARDIACEAE

****Anacardium* L.**

****Anacardium occidentale* L.**

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap

***Buchanania* Spr.**

***Buchanania engleriana* Volk.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Yap

***Buchanania palawensis* Lauterb.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Peleliu, Angaur

***Campnosperma* Thw.**

Coelospermum Jack

***Campnosperma brevipetiolata* Volk.**

Campnosperma brevipetiolata var. *parvifolia* Laut.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal,
Angaur; Yap; Ponape; Kusaie

Campnosperma brevipetiolata var. *parvifolia* Laut. see *Campnosperma brevipetiolata*
Volk.

***Dracontomelum* Bl.**

***Dracontomelum* sp. of Christian (genus very doubtfully in Micronesia).**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Mangifera* L.***Mangifera indica* L.**

- Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Anatahan; Agiguan; Saipan;
Rota; Guam
Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Murilo; Truk- Moen, Dublon;
Lukunor; Ponape; Kusaie
Marshall Is.: Arno; Jaluit
Nauru Island
Banaba (Ocean Island)
Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Onotoa

***Mangifera minor* Bl.**

- Caroline Is.: Ponape

****Mangifera odorata* Griff.**

- Marianas Is.: Guam

***Rhus* L.**

Rhus simarubaefolia Gray see *Rhus taitensis* Guill.

Rhus simarubaefolia var. *taitensis* (Guill.) Engl. see *Rhus taitensis* Guill.

**Rhus succedanea* L. (var. *succedanea* not known from Micronesia).

**Rhus succedanea* var. *japonica* Engl.

- Caroline Is.: Ponape

***Rhus taitensis* Guill.**

Rhus simarubaefolia Gray

Rhus simarubaefolia var. *taitensis* (Guill.) Engl.

- Marianas Is.: Guam

- Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Malakal, Angaur?; Yap; Truk-
Moen; Ponape

****Schinus* L.**

**Schinus terebinthifolius* Raddi

- Marianas Is.: Guam

- Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

***Semecarpus* L. f.**

Semecarpus kraemeri Laut. ex Kaneh.

Semecarpus trukensis Kaneh. nom. nud.

- Caroline Is.: Truk- Tol

***Semecarpus venenosus* Volk.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal,
Urukthapel, Angaur; Yap

****Spondias* L.******Spondias dulcis* Park.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Ponape
Nauru Island

Spondias lutea L. see *Spondias mombin* L.

Spondias mangifera Willd. see *Spondias pinnata* (L. f.) Kurz

****Spondias mombin* L.**

Spondias lutea L.

Caroline Is.: Palau; Yap
Nauru Island

****Spondias pinnata* (L. f.) Kurz**

Mangifera pinnata L. f.

Spondias mangifera Willd.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang; Ponape

AQUIFOLIACEAE***Ilex* L.**

Ilex mertensii var. *volkensiana* Loesn. see *Ilex volkensiana* (Loesn.) Kaneh. & Hatus.

***Ilex volkensiana* (Loesn.) Kaneh. & Hatus.**

Ilex mertensii var. *volkensiana* Loesn.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

CELASTRACEAE

Celastrus L. see *Maytenus* Mol. for Micronesian records.

Celastrus mariannensis Koidz. see *Maytenus thompsonii* (Merr.) Fosb.

Gymnosporia W. & A. see *Maytenus* Mol. at least for Micronesian records.

Gymnosporia palauica Loesn. see *Maytenus palauica* (Loesn.) Fosb.

Gymnosporia thompsonii Merr. see *Maytenus thompsonii* (Merr.) Fosb.

***Maytenus* Mol.**

Gymnosporia W. & A.

Maytenus palauica (Loesn.) Fosb.

Gymnosporia palauica Loesn.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Aulupse'el, Ngeanges, Urukthapel, Seventy Islands

Maytenus thompsonii (Merr.) Fosb.

Gymnosporia thompsonii Merr.

Celastrus marianensis Koidz.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

HIPPOCRATEACEAE

Hippocratea L. see *Loesneriella* A. C. Sm. for Micronesian species.

Hippocratea macrantha Korth. see *Loesneriella macrantha* var. *palauica* (Loesn.) Fosb. (ined.) for Micronesian plant.

Hippocratea macrantha var. *palauica* Loesn. see *Loesneriella macrantha* var. *palauica* (Loesn.) Fosberg (ined.)

Loesneriella A. C. Smith

Loesneriella macrantha (Korth.) A. C. Sm. (var. *macrantha* not known from Micronesia.)

Hippocratea macrantha Korth.

Loesneriella macrantha var. *palauica* (Loesn.) Fosb. (ined.)

Hippocratea macrantha var. *palauica* Loesn.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Yap; Truk- Moen

Salacia L.

Salacicratea Loesn.

Salacia chinensis L.

Salacia naumannii Engl.

Salacia prinoides (Willd.) DC.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap

Salacia forsteniana Miq.

Salacicratea kraemeri Loesn.

Salacia kraemeri (Loesn.) Ding Hou

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel

Salacia naumannii Engl. see *Salacia chinensis* L.

Salacia prinoides (Willd.) DC. see *Salacia chinensis* L.

Salacicratea Loesn. see *Salacia* L.

Salacicratea kraemeri Loesn. see *Salacia forsteniana* Miq.

STACKHOUSIACEAE

Stackhousia J. Sm.*Stackhousia intermedia* F. M. Bailey*Stackhousia intermedia* f. *philippinensis* Pamp.*Stackhousia viminea* var. *micrantha* Benth.*Stackhousia viminea* sensu auct. non J. Sm.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap

Stackhousia intermedia f. *philippinensis* Pamp. see *Stackhousia intermedia* F. M. Bailey*Stackhousia viminea* J. Sm. see *Stackhousia intermedia* F. M. Bailey for Yap record.*Stackhousia viminea* var. *micrantha* Benth. see *Stackhousia intermedia* F. M. Bailey.

ICACINACEAE

Gomphandra Wall. see *Medusanthera* Seem. at least for Micronesian records.*Gomphandra carolinensis* Kaneh. see *Medusanthera carolinensis* (Kaneh.) Howard*Lophopyxis* Hook.*Lophopyxis maingayi* Hook. f.*Lophopyxis pentaptera* (Schum.) Engl.*Combretopsis pentaptera* Schum.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap

Lophopyxis pentaptera (K. Schum.) Engler see *Lophopyxis maingayi* Hook. f.*Medusanthera* Seem.*Tylecarpus* Engl. at least sensu auct. Micr.*Medusanthera carolinensis* (Kaneh.) Howard*Gomphandra carolinensis* Kaneh.*Tylecarpus carolinensis* (Kaneh.) Kaneh. & Hatus.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Todai-yama (small island near Koror)

Medusanthera laxiflora (Miers) Howard*Stemonurus laxiflorus* Miers

Caroline Is.

***Merrilliodendron* Kaneh.**

Merrilliodendron megacarpum (Hemsl.) Sleumer

Stemonurus megacarpus Hemsl.

Merrilliodendron rotense Kaneh.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Kusaie

Merrilliodendron rotense Kaneh. see *Merrilliodendron megacarpum* (Hemsl.) Sleumer

***Stemonurus* Bl.**

Stemonurus ammui (Kaneh.) Sleumer

Urandra ammui Kaneh.

Stemonurus ellipticus (Schellenb.) Sleumer

Urandra elliptica Schellenb.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

Stemonurus ellipticus (Schellenb.) Sleumer see *Stemonurus ammui* (Kaneh.) Sleumer

Tylecarpus Engl. see *Medusanthera* Seem. at least for Micronesian species.

Tylecarpus carolinensis (Kaneh.) Kaneh. see *Medusanthera carolinensis* (Kaneh.) Howard

Urandra Thw. see *Stemonurus* Bl.

Urandra ammui Kaneh. see *Stemonurus ammui* (Kaneh.) Sleumer

Urandra elliptica Schellenb. see *Stemonurus ammui* (Kaneh.) Sleumer

BALSAMINACEAE****Impatiens* L.**

****Impatiens balsamina*** L.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Truk; Ponape; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

****Impatiens sultanii*** Hook. f. see *Impatiens walleriana* Hooker f.

****Impatiens walleriana*** Hook. f.

Impatiens sultanii Hook f.

Marianas Is.: Rota

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

SAPINDACEAE

Allophylus L.*Allophilus* Volk. (orth. mut.)*Allophyllus* Juss. et auct. Micr. (orth. mut.)*Allophylus cobbe* (L.) Bl. see *Allophylus timoriensis* (DC.) Bl. for Micronesian records.*Allophylus holophyllus* Radlk.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Allophylus laetus Radlk. see *Allophylus timoriensis* Bl.*Allophylus ternatus* (Forst.) Radlk.*Aporetica ternata* Forst.*Pometia ternata* (Forst.) Forst. f.*Schmidelia ternata* (Forst.) Camb.

Marianas Is.: Rota

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Ngarakabesang, Angaur; Yap; Truk- Moen,
Dublon, Tol, Udot; Uman; Ponape; Kusaie

Marshall Is. ?

Allophylus timoriensis (DC.) Bl.*Schmidelia timoriensis* DC.*Allophylus cobbe* sensu auct. Micr. non (L.) Bl.*Allophylus litoralis* Bl.*Allophylus laetus* Radlk.*Schmidelia litoralis* Bl.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Malakal, Aulupse'el,
Urukthapel, Aulong, Ngeanges, Peliliu, Angaur; Sonsorol;
Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk;
Lamotrek; Puluwat; Namonuito; Murilo; Nomwin; Truk-
Moen, Fanan, Pis; Losap; Namoluk; Lukunor; Satawan;
Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ngatik; Ponape; Mokil;
Pingelap; KusaieMarshall Is.: Bikini; Ailinginae; Rongelap; Utirik; Ujelang; Ujae;
Wotho; Lae; Kwajalein; Aur; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno;
Mili; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari

Arytera Bl.*Arytera* sp. aff. *littoralis* of Hosokawa

Caroline Is.: Palau- Malakal, Aulupse'el

****Cardiospermum* L.******Cardiospermum halicacabum* L.**

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

***Cupaniopsis* Radlk.**

Mischocarpus auct. non Bl.

***Cupaniopsis concolor* (Gillespie) van der Ham**

Guioa concolor Gillespie

Mischocarpus guillauminii Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Truk- Tol

****Dimocarpus* Lour.**

Euphoria auct. non Comm. ex Juss.

****Dimocarpus longan* Lour.**

Euphoria longana Lam.

Nephelium longanum Cambess.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau

Dodonaea* L.**Dodonaea viscosa* (L.) Jacq.**

Ptelea viscosa L.

Dodonaea viscosa f. *repanda* (Schum. & Thonn.) Radlk.

Marianas Is.: Asuncion; Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, 'Malakal; Tobi; Mapia; Woleai; Yap;
Truk- Moen

Marshall Is.: Bikini; Likiep

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa; Nonouti; Onotoa

Elattostachys* Radlk.**Elattostachys palauensis* Hosok.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Aulupse'el

Euphoria Comm. ex Juss. see *Dimocarpus* Lour.

Euphoria longana Lam. see *Dimocarpus longan* Lour.

***Lepidopetalum* Bl.**

***Lepidopetalum* sp.** of Hosokawa
Marianas Is.: Tinian

****Litchi* Sonn.**

****Litchi chinensis* Sonn.**
Caroline Is.: Palau

Mischocarpus Bl. see *Cupaniopsis* Radlk. for Truk record.

Mischocarpus guillauminii Kaneh. see *Cupaniopsis concolor* (Gillespie) van der Ham

****Nephelium* L.**

****Nephelium lappaceum* L.**
Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Ponape
Nephelium longanum Cambess. see *Dimocarpus longan* Lour.

***Palaoea* Kaneh.**

***Palaoea falcata* Kaneh.**
Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Aulupse'el, Peliliu

****Pometia* Forst.**

****Pometia pinnata* Forst.**
Marshall Is.: Jaluit

***Sapindus* L.**

***Sapindus* sp.** (identity doubtful)
Marianas Is.: Tinian

***Tristiropsis* Radlk.**

Tristiropsis acutangula Radlk. see *Tristiropsis obtusangula* Radlk. at least for
Micronesian records.

***Tristiropsis obtusangula* Radlk.**
Tristiropsis acutangula sensu Stone non Radlk.
Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam
(Considered identical with *T. acutangula* by Stone 1971).

RHAMNACEAE

Alphitonia Reiss.*Alphitonia carolinensis* Hosok.*Alphitonia philippinensis* sensu Kaneh. non Braid*Alphitonia excelsa* sensu Lauterbach non Reiss.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap

Alphitonia excelsa Reiss. see *Alphitonia carolinensis* Hosok. for Micronesian records.*Alphitonia philippinensis* Braid see *Alphitonia carolinensis* Hosok. for Micronesian records.*Ceanothus* L. see *Colubrina* Rich. ex Brongn. for Micronesian records.*Ceanothus asiaticus* L. see *Colubrina asiatica* (L.) Brongn.*Colubrina* Rich. ex Brongn.*Colubrina asiatica* (L.) Brongn.*Ceanothus asiatica* L.

Marianas Is.: Maug; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Guguan; Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal, Aulupse'el, Ngeanges, Peliliu, Angaur; Sonsorol; Tob; Mapia; Yap; Ulithi; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Eten, Gatulel, Uman; Lukunor; Satawan; Ponape; Kusaie

Nauru Island

Smythea Seem.*Smythea hollrungii* Weberb. see *Smythea lanceata* (Tul.) Summerh.*Smythea lanceata* (Tul.) Summerh.*Ventilago lanceata* Tul.*Ventilago lanceolata* Tul. (sphalm.)*Smythea pacifica* Seem.*Smythea lanceolata* Summerh. (sphalm.)*Smythea hollrungii* Weberb.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Malakal, Peliliu; Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Mt. Kororu; Kapingamarangi; Ponape; Kusaie

Smythea pacifica Seem. see *Smythea lanceata* (Tul.) Summerh.*Ventilago* Gaertn.*Ventilago nisidai* Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

*** Zizyphus L.**

Zizyphus jujuba (L.) Lam. see *Zizyphus mauritiana* Lam. for Micronesian plants.

*** Zizyphus mauritiana Lam.**

Rhamnus jujuba sensu auct. non L.

Zizyphus jujuba sensu auct. non (L.) Lam.

Marianas Is.: Guam

VITACEAE

***Cayratia* Juss. ex Guill.**

Columella Lour.

***Cayratia japonica (Thunb.) Gagn.**

Vitis japonica Thunb.

Caroline Is.: Yap

***Cayratia palauana* (Hosok.) Suesseng.**

Columella palauana Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

***Cayratia tenuifolia* (Heyne) Gagn.**

Cissus tenuifolia Heyne

Caroline Is.: Palau- Todai-yama

***Cayratia trifolia* (L.) Domin**

Vitis trifolia L.

Columella trifolia (L.) Merr.

Cissus trifolia (L.) K. Schum.

Columella trifoliata Tuyama (sphalm.)

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal, Angaur; Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Fefan, Umol

Cissus L. (see *Cayratia* Juss. ex Guill. for some Micronesian records.)

***Cissus quadrangularis L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Cissus trifolia Schum. & Hollr. see *Cayratia trifolia* (L.) Domin

Columella Lour. see *Cayratia* Juss. ex Guill.

Columella palauana Hosok. see *Cayratia palauana* (Hosok.) Suesseng.

Columella trifolia (L.) Merr. see *Cayratia trifolia* (L.) Domin

Columella trifoliata Tuyama see *Cayratia trifolia* (L.) Domin

***Leea* Roy.**

Leea brunoniana C. B. Cl. see *Leea guineensis* G. Don

***Leea guineensis* G. Don**

Leea manillensis Walp.

Leea brunoniana sensu auct. non C. B. Cl.

Leea pallidifolia Kaneh.

Leea sambucina sensu Volk. non Willd.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal,
Angaur; Yap

***Leea indica* (Burm. f.) Merr.**

Staphylea indica Burm. f.

Leea sambucina Willd.

Marianas Is.: Guam (cult.)

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap

Leea pallidifolia Kaneh. see *Leea guineensis* G. Don

Leea sambucina Willd. see *Leea guineensis* G. Don and *Leea indica* (Burm. f.) Merr.

*** *Vitis* L.**

****Vitis rotundifolia* Michx.**

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Vitis trifolia L. see *Cayratia trifolia* (L.) Domin

*** *Vitis vinifera* L.**

Caroline Is.: Yap; Ponape

TILIACEAE***Colona* Cav.**

Columbia Pers.

***Colona scabra* (Sm.) Burret**

Microcos scabra Sm.

Columbia scabra (Sm.) Kaneh. non A. DC.

Columbia burretii Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

Columbia Pers. see *Colona* Cav.

Columbia burretii Kaneh. see *Colona scabra* (Sm.) Burret

Columbia scabra (Sm.) Kaneh. non A. DC. see *Colona scabra* (Sm.) Burret

***Corchorus* L.**

Corchorus acutangulus Lam. see *Corchorus aestuans* L.

****Corchorus aestuans* L.**

Corchorus acutangulus Lam.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Yap; Ulithi; Fais

Corchorus tiniannensis Hosok. see *Corchorus torresianus* Gaud.

Corchorus tomentosus sensu Gaud. see *Corchorus torresianus* Gaud.

***Corchorus torresianus* Gaud.**

Corchorus tomentosus sensu Gaud. non Thunb.

Corchorus tiniannensis Hosok.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota

Elaeocarpus* L.**Elaeocarpus carolinensis* Koidz.**

Elaeocarpus kanehirae Merr. in Kaneh.

Elaeocarpus joga sensu Schltr. non Merr. pro parte

Caroline Is.: Ponape; Kusaie

Elaeocarpus gibbonii Schltr. see *Elaeocarpus kusanoi* Koidz.

****Elaeocarpus grandis* F. v. Muell.**

Caroline Is.: Palau

***Elaeocarpus joga* Merr.**

Elaeocarpus carolinensis sensu Kaneh. non Koidz. pro parte

Elaeocarpus sphaericus sensu Stone non (Gaertn.) K. Schum.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Alamagan; Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

***Elaeocarpus kerstingianus* Schltr.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

***Elaeocarpus kusaiensis* Kaneh.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape; Kusaie

***Elaeocarpus kusanoi* Kaneh.**

Elaeocarpus gibbonii Schltr.

Caroline Is.: Ponape; Kusaie

***Elaeocarpus rubidus* Kaneh.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Todai-yama, near Koror

****Elaeocarpus serrata* L.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Elaeocarpus sphaericus (Gaertn.) K. Schum. see *Elaeocarpus joga* Merr. for Micronesian record.

***Grewia* L.**

***Grewia crenata* (Forst.) Schinz & Guill.**

Mallococca crenata Forst.

Grewia mariannensis Merr.

Grewia multiflora sensu auct. Micr. non Juss.

Grewia guazumifolia Juss.

Grewia mallococca L. f.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Grewia guazumifolia Juss. see *Grewia crenata* (Forst.) Schinz & Guill. at least for Micronesian records.

Grewia mallococca L. f. see *Grewia crenata* (Forst.) Schinz & Guill.

Grewia mariannensis Merr. see *Grewia crenata* (Forst.) Schinz & Guill.

Grewia multiflora Juss. see *Grewia crenata* (Forst.) Schinz & Guill. for Micronesian records.

****Muntingia* L.******Muntingia calabura* L.**

Marianas Is.: Anatahan; Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Malakal; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Woleai; Ifaluk

***Trichospermum* Bl.**

Diclidocarpus A. Gray

***Trichospermum ikutai* Kaneh.**

Trichospermum richii sensu Volkens non Seem.

Caroline Is.: Yap

***Trichospermum ledermannii* Burret**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

Trichospermum richii Seem. see *Trichospermum ikutai* Kaneh. for Micronesian record.

***Triumfetta* L.**

Triumfetta bartramia L. see *Triumfetta rhomboidea* Jacq.

Triumfetta fabreana Gaud. see *Triumfetta procumbens* Forst. f.

Triumfetta lappula Gaud. see *Triumfetta semitriloba* Jacq. for Guam records.

Triumfetta pilosa Roth see *Triumfetta semitriloba* Jacq. for Micronesian record.

***Triumfetta procumbens* Forst. f.**

Triumfetta fabreana Gaud.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Ngchelobel, Malakal, Urukthapel, Ngeanges, Peliliu, Angaur, Akarukaigan; Sonsorol; Tobi; Helen Reef; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Satawal; Puluwat; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Namonuito; Murilo; Nomwin; Truk- Pis; Losap; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Bikar; Eniwetok; Bikini; Ailinginae; Rongelap; Rongerik; Taka; Utirik; Ujelang; Ujae; Wotho; Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Jemo; Likiep; Aur; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Marakei; Tarawa; Nonouti; Tabiteuea; Onotoa; Beru

****Triumfetta rhomboidea* Jacq.**

Bartramia indica L.

Triumfetta bartramia L.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Ponape?

****Triumfetta semitriloba* Jacq.**

Triumfetta lappula sensu Gaud. non L.

Triumfetta rhomboidea sensu Safford non Jacq.

Triumfetta pilosa sensu Safford non Roth

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Agrigan; Alamagan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Nauru Island

****Triumfetta tomentosa* Boj.?**

Marianas Is.: Guam

MALVACEAE

Abelmoschus Medic. see *Hibiscus* L.

Abelmoschus esculentus (L.) Moench see *Hibiscus esculentus* L.

Abelmoschus moschatus Medic. see *Hibiscus abelmoschus* L.

Abutilon L.

Abutilon asiaticum (L.) Sweet (var. *asiaticum* not known in Micronesia).

Abutilon asiaticum var. *albescens* (Miq.) Fosb.

Abutilon albescens Miq.

Marianas Is.: Saipan

Wake Island

Ocean Island

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

Abutilon asiaticum var. *subasperum* Fosb.

Marianas Is.: Tinian

Abutilon indicum (L.) Sweet

Sida indica L.

Sida maura Link ex Endl. (error for *S. mauritiana* Link?)

Marianas Is.: Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Sonsorol; Yap

Nauru Island

Banaba (Ocean Island)

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

Gossypium L.

Gossypium arboreum L. see *Gossypium hirsutum* L. for Guam records.

**Gossypium barbadense* L.

Gossypium peruvianum Cav.

Gossypium brasiliense sensu Okabe non Macf.

Marianas Is.: Maug?; Agrigan?; Saipan; Tinian; Guam

Caroline Is.: Truk- Tol, Fefan; Ponape

Nauru Island

Marshall Is.: Utirik; Kwajalein; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Gossypium brasiliense Macf. see *Gossypium hirsutum* L. and *Gossypium barbadense* L.

Gossypium hirsutum L. sensu lato

Gossypium hirsutum var. *marie-galante* (Watt) Hutch.

Gossypium marie-galante Watt

Gossypium barbadense var. *marie-galante* (Watt) Chev.

Gossypium purpurascens Poir.

Gossypium barbadense W. F. Wight ex Safford non L.

Gossypium brasiliense sensu Kaneh. non Macf.

Gossypium arboreum sensu Safford non L.

Gossypium hirsutum var. *punctatum* (Schumacher) Hutch.

Gossypium punctatum Schumacher

Gossypium hirsutum L. var. *hirsutum* is not known with certainty from Micronesia.

**Gossypium hirsutum* var. *marie-galante* (Watt) Hutchinson

Gossypium arboreum sensu auct. Micr. non L.

Marianas Is.: Maug; Agrigan; Pagan; Saipan; Guam

Gossypium hirsutum var. *taitense* (Parl.) Roberty

Gossypium taitense Parl.

Marianas Is.: Maug; Guam; Saipan

Gossypium hirsutum var.

Wake Island

Gossypium peruvianum Cav. see *Gossypium barbadense* L.

Gossypium purpurascens Poir. see *Gossypium hirsutum* var. *marie-galante* (Watt) Hutchinson

Gossypium taitense Parl. see *Gossypium hirsutum* var. *taitense* (Parl.) Roberty

Hibiscus L.

Abelmoschus Medic.

Laguna Cav.

**Hibiscus abelmoschus* L.

Abelmoschus moschatus Medic.

Hibiscus moschatus Salisbury

Marianas Is.: Anatahan; Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Peliliu; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Ifaluk; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Fefan, Uman; Ponape; Kusaie

**Hibiscus X archeri* Wats.

Hibiscus rosa-sinensis X *schizopetalus*

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap; Ulithi; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Kapingamarangi

**Hibiscus esculentus* L.

Abelmoschus esculentus (L.) Moench

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Truk- Dublon; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

Hibiscus moschatus Salisbury see *Hibiscus abelmoschus* L.

**Hibiscus mutabilis* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Sonsorol; Faraulap; Truk; Kapingamarangi; Ponape; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Arno; Jaluit

Hibiscus populneus L. see *Thespesia populnea* (L.) Sol. ex Correa

**Hibiscus rosa-sinensis* L. var. *rosa-sinensis*

Marianas Is.: Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Sonsorol?; Fais; Yap; Namonuito; Truk-
Tol; Etal; Lukunor; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Majuro; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

**Hibiscus rosa-sinensis* var. *liliflorus* Hochr.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Hibiscus rosa-sinensis X *schizopetalus* see *Hibiscus* X *archeri* Wats.

**Hibiscus sabdariffa* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen, Dublon

**Hibiscus schizopetalus* (Mast.) Hook. f.

Hibiscus rosa-sinensis var. *schizopetalus* Mast.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

**Hibiscus syriacus* L.

Marianas Is.: Rota

Hibiscus tiliaceus L.

Pariti tiliaceus (L.) A. St. Hil.

Paritium tiliaceum (L.) A. St. Hil.

Marianas Is.: Maug; Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan;
Anatahan; Medinilla; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Ngarakabesang; Sonsorol; Pulu Anna; Tob; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Puluwat; Pulusuk; Namonuito; Murilo; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Fefan; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Bikini; Ujelang; Ujae; Lae; Kwajalein; Likiep; Aur; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Abaiang; Tarawa; Onotoa; Beru

****Hibiscus* ornamental hybrids**

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Alamagan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Woleai; Ifaluk; Truk- Dublon;
Namoluk; Satawan; Nukuoro

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Likiep; Ailinglapalap; Arno; Jaluit

Banaba (Ocean) Island

Gilbert Is.: Tabiteuea

****Malachra* L.******Malachra capitata* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

****Malachra fasciata* Jacq.***Malachra fasciata* var. *lineariloba* (Turcz.) Gürke

Marianas Is.: Guam

****Malvastrum* Gray******Malvastrum coromandelianum* (L.) Garcke***Malva coromandeliana* L.*Malvastrum tricuspidatum* A. Gray

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Alamagan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Marcus Island

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

****Malvaviscus* Fabr.***Malvaviscus arboreus* Cav. (var. *arboreus* not known from Micronesia.)****Malvaviscus arboreus* var. *penduliflorus* (DC.) Schery**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Pariti Adans. see *Hibiscus* L.*Pariti tiliaceus* (L.) A. St. Hil. see *Hibiscus tiliaceus* L.*Paritium* A. Juss. see *Hibiscus* L.*Paritium tiliaceus* A. St. Hil. see *Hibiscus tiliaceus* L.***Sida* L.******Sida acuta* Burm. f.***Sida carpinifolia* L. f.*Sida glomerata* Cav.Marianas Is.: Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian;
Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Angaur; Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol; Kusaie
 Marshall Is.: Rongelap; Ujelang
 Ocean Island
 Nauru Island

****Sida acuta* X *rhombifolia* ?**

Marianas Is.: Agrigan
 Nauru Island
 Ocean Island

Sida carpinifolia L. f. see *Sida acuta* Burm. f.

****Sida cordifolia* L.**

Marshall Is.: Jaluit (record doubtful)

***Sida fallax* Walp.**

Sida meyeniana sensu auct. Micr. possibly non Walp.

Sida fallax var. *acuminatifolia* Koidz.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Angaur; Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol; Satawan;
 Nukuoro; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie
 Wake Island
 Marshall Is.: Pokak; Eniwetok; Bikini; Rongelap; Rongerik; Taka;
 Ailuk; Likiep; Utirik; Ujelang; Ujae; Wotho; Lae; Mejit;
 Aur; Mili; Namorik; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit
 Nauru Island
 Banaba (Ocean) Island
 Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Maraki; Beru; Tarawa; Tabiteuea; Onotoa

***Sida fallax* var.?**

Marianas Is.: Tinian

Sida glomerata Cav. see *Sida acuta* Burm. f. at least for Micronesian records.

Sida indica L. see *Abutilon indicum* (L.) Sweet

Sida maura Link ex Endl. see *Abutilon indicum* (L.) Sweet

Sida meyeniana Walp. see *Sida fallax* Walp. at least for Micronesian record.

****Sida rhombifolia* L. var. *rhombifolia***

Sida microphylla Cav.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Pagan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota;
 Guam
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal,
 Angaur; Mapia; Yap; Ulithi; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Fefan,
 Eten; Ponape; Kusaie
 Marshall Is.: Jaluit

****Sida rhombifolia* var. *longipedicellata* Moir**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

****Sida rhombifolia* var. *microphylla* (Cav.) Mast.***Sida microphylla* Cav.

Marianas Is.: Tinian

****Sida rhombifolia* var.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

****Sida spinosa* L.**

Marianas Is.: Alamagan

Caroline Is.: Palau- Angaur; Ponape

Thespesia* Sol. ex Correa**Thespesia populnea* (L.) Sol. ex Correa***Hibiscus populneus* L. (at least in part)*Hibiscus bacciferus* Forst. f.*Malvaviscus populneus* (L.) Gaertn.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Sonsorol; Mapia; Yap; Lamotrek;
Nomwin; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Eten, Udot, Pis;
Lukunor; Satawan; Namoluk; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi;
Ant; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tabiteuea

Urena* L.**Urena lobata* L. sensu lato***Urena sinuata* L.*Urena lobata* L. var. *sinuata* (L.) Gagnep.

Marianas Is.: Alamagan; Sarigan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Angaur; Yap; Truk- Moen,
Fefan; Ponape; Kusaie*Urena sinuata* L. see *Urena lobata* L.**BOMBACACEAE******Bombax* L.**see *Ceiba* Medic. for most Micronesian records.*Bombax ceiba* L. see *Ceiba pentandra* (L.) Gaertn. for Micronesian records.

****Bombax ellipticum* HBK.**

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

Bombax orientale Spreng. see *Ceiba pentandra* (L.) Gaertn.*Bombax pentandrum* L. see *Ceiba pentandra* (L.) Gaertn.****Ceiba* Medic.***Eriodendron* DC.*Ceiba casearia* Medic. see *Ceiba pentandra* (L.) Gaertn.****Ceiba pentandra* (L.) Gaertn.***Bombax pentandrum* L.*Bombax ceiba* sensu auct. Micr. probably not L.*Eriodendron anfractuosum* DC.*Ceiba casearia* Medic.*Bombax orientale* Spreng.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Malakal; Yap; Truk- Dublon; Namoluk;
Nukuoro; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Arno; Jaluit

****Durio* Adans.******Durio zibethinus* Murr.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Eriodendron DC. see *Ceiba* Medic.*Eriodendron anfractuosum* DC. see *Ceiba pentandra* (L.) Gaertn. for Micronesian records.****Pachira* Aubl.******Pachira aquatica* Aubl.**

Marianas Is.: Rota

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Ponape

STERCULIACEAE*Abroma* Jacq. see *Ambroma* L. f.*Abroma augusta* (L.) L. f. of Kaneh. see *Ambroma augusta* (L.) L. f.*Abroma mollis* DC. see *Ambroma augusta* (L.) L. f.***Ambroma* L. f.***Abroma* Jacq. (nom. inval.)

Ambroma augusta* (L.) L. f.Theobroma augusta* L.*Abroma augusta* (L.) L. f. of Kaneh.*Abroma mollis* DC.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Malakal, Aulupse'el, Ngeanges,
Peliliu, Angaur; Yap; Truk- Dublon

Commersonia* Forst.**Commersonia bartramia* (L.) Merr.***Muntingia bartramia* L.*Commersonia echinata* Forst.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol,
Udot, Fefan, Uman; Ponape; Kusaie

Commersonia echinata Forst. see *Commersonia bartramia* (L.) Merr.

****Dombeya* Cav.******Dombeya wallichii* Benth. & Hook.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Helicteres* L.**Helicteres angustifolia* L.**

Caroline Is.: Yap

Heritiera* Dry.**Heritiera littoralis* Dry.**

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Urukthapel; Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon,
Tol, Udot, Fefan, Todiu; Nukuoro; Ponape; Kusaie

***Heritiera longipetiolata* Kaneh.**

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota?; Guam

Caroline Is.: Ponape?

Kleinhovia* L.**Kleinhovia hospita* L.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap; Truk- Moen, Tol;
Kapingamarangi; Ponape; Kusaie

Melochia* L.Riedleia* DC.***Melochia compacta* Hochr.***Melochia odorata* sensu auct. Micr. non L. f.*Melochia lessoniana* K. Sch. ex Volk. sensu Kaneh.*Melochia umbellata* sensu auct. Micr. non (Houtt.) Stapf*Melochia indica* sensu auct. Micr. non Kurz

Marianas Is.: Maug; Agrigan; Pagan; Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Malakal, Urukthapel, Peliliu,
Angaur; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Woleai; Truk- Todiu; Ponape***Melochia compacta* var.**

Marianas Is.: Tinian

***Melochia compacta* X *villosissima*?**

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Malakal; Yap

Melochia concatenata L. see *Melochia corchorifolia* L.****Melochia corchorifolia* L.***Melochia concatenata* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Melochia hirsutissima Merr. see *Melochia villosissima* (Presl) Merr.*Melochia indica* Kurz see *Melochia compacta* Hochr. for Fais and Woleai records.*Melochia lessoniana* K. Schum. ex Volk. nomen dubium*Melochia odorata* L. f. see *Melochia compacta* Hochr. for most Micronesian records.****Melochia odorata* L. f.**

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

Melochia umbellata (Houtt.) Stapf see *Melochia compacta* Hochr. for Micronesian records.***Melochia villosissima* (Presl) Merr.***Riedleia villosissima* Presl*Melochia hirsutissima* Merr.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Ngarakabesang, Truk- Moen, Dublon;
Ponape; Kusaie*Riedleia* DC. see *Melochia* L.*Riedleia villosissima* Presl see *Melochia villosissima* (Presl) Merr.

Sterculia* L.***Sterculia acuminata* Beauv.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

***Sterculia palauensis* Kaneh.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Tor Uil, Ngarakabesang, Urukthapel, Ngeanges, Peliliu

***Sterculia ponapensis* Kaneh.**

Caroline Is.: Yap?; Ponape

****Theobroma* L.******Theobroma cacao* L.**

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Yap; Truk- Moen; Ponape

****Waltheria* L.***Waltheria americana* L. see *Waltheria indica* L.*Waltheria elliptica* Cav. see *Waltheria indica* L.****Waltheria indica* L.***Waltheria americana* L.*Waltheria elliptica* Cav.

Marianas Is.: Guam

THEACEAE****Camellia* L.******Camellia sinensis* (L.) O. Ktze.***Thea sinensis* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam (cultivation not an economic success).

Eurya* Thunb.**Eurya japonica* Thunb. (var. *japonica* not known in Micronesia).*****Eurya japonica* var. *nitida* (Korth.) This.-Dyer***Eurya nitida* Korth.*Eurya ladronica* Hosok.*Eurya palauensis* Hosok.*Eurya ponapensis* Hosok.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal; Yap;

Ponape

Eurya ladronica Hosok. see *Eurya japonica* var. *nitida* (Korth.) This.-Dyer

Eurya nitida Korth. see *Eurya japonica* var. *nitida* (Korth.) This.-Dyer

Eurya palauensis Hosok. see *Eurya japonica* var. *nitida* (Korth.) This.-Dyer

Eurya ponapensis Hosok. see *Eurya japonica* var. *nitida* (Korth.) This.-Dyer

GUTTIFERAE

Calophyllum L.

Calophyllum cholobtaches Lauterb. see *Calophyllum soulattri* Burm. f. but see also
Calophyllum pelewense P. F. Stevens (ined.)

Calophyllum inophyllum L. var. *inophyllum*

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Alamagan; Medinilla; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Urukthapel,
Ngeanges, Angaur; Sonsorol; Tob; Yap; Ulithi; Fais;
Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Puluwat;
Namonuito; Nomwin; Truk- Moen, Fanan, Dublon, Tol,
Udot, Todiu, Fefan, Pis; Nama; Losap; Namoluk; Etal;
Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ant;
Ngatik; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Bikini; Rongelap; Rongerik; Utirik; Ujelang; Ujae; Wotho;
Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Jemo; Likiep; Aur; Ailinglapalap;
Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Nauru Island

Banaba (Ocean) Island

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Maiana; Nonouti; Tabiteuea; Onotoa

Calophyllum inophyllum var. *wakamatsui* (Kaneh.) Fosb. & Sachet (ined.)

Calophyllum wakamatsui Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

Calophyllum pelewense P. F. Stevens (ined.)

Calophyllum cholobtaches sensu auct. non Laut.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

Calophyllum soulattri Burm. f.

Calophyllum cholobtaches Lauterb.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror?, Urukthapel

Calophyllum wakamatsui Kaneh. see *Calophyllum inophyllum* L. var. *wakamatsui*
(Kaneh.) Fosberg & Sachet (ined.)

Calysaccion Wight see *Mammea* L.

Calysaccion obovale Miq. see *Mammea odorata* (Raf.) Kosterm.

Garcinia* L.***Garcinia mangostana* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Ponape

***Garcinia matudai* Kaneh.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

Garcinia ponapensis* Laut. var. *ponapensis

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Garcinia ponapensis* var. *trukensis* (Kaneh.) Fosb. (ined.)Garcinia trukensis* Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen, Tol, Fefan

Garcinia rumiyo* Kaneh.**Garcinia rumiyo* Kaneh. var. *rumiyo***

Caroline Is.: Yap

***Garcinia rumiyo* var. *calvicola* Fosb. (ined.)**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Peliliu, Limestone Is.

Garcinia trukensis Kaneh. see *Garcinia ponapensis* var. *trukensis* (Kaneh.) Fosb. (ined.)****Garcinia xanthochymus* Hook. f. in T. Ander.?**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Garcinia sp. of Volkens see *Pentaphalangium volkensis* Lauterb.***Kayea* Wall.*****Kayea pacifica* Hosok.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

Mammea* L.Ochrocarpos* sensu auct. Micr. non Thou.*Calysaccion* Wight****Mammea americana* L.**

Caroline Is.: Ulithi

Mammea odorata* (Raf.) Kosterm.Lolanara odorata* Raf.*Ochrocarpos odoratus* (Raf.) Merr.*Ochrocarpos excelsus* (Zoll. & Mor.) Vesque

Calophyllum excelsum Zoll. & Mor.

Ochrocarpos obovalis (Miq.) Saff.

Calysaccion obovale Miq.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Urukthapel; Sonsorol; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Namonuito; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Udot, Pis; Nama; Losap; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ponape; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Arno

Ochrocarpos Thou. see *Mammea* L.

Ochrocarpos excelsus (Zoll. & Mor.) Vesque see *Mammea odorata* (Raf.) Kosterm.

Ochrocarpos obovalis (Miq.) Saff. see *Mammea odorata* (Raf.) Kosterm.

Ochrocarpos odoratus (Raf.) Merr. see *Mammea odorata* (Raf.) Kosterm.

Ochrocarpus Thou. correct spelling is *Ochrocarpos*.

***Pentaphalangium* Warb.**

***Pentaphalangium carolinense* Lauterb.**

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen, Fefan, Dublon

****Pentaphalangium solomonense* A. C. Sm.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape (cult.)

***Pentaphalangium volkensis* Lauterb.**

Garcinia sp. of Volkens

Caroline Is.: Yap

DILLENiaceae

****Dillenia* L.**

****Dillenia indica* L.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

DIPTEROCARPACEAE

****Dipterocarpus* Gaertn. f.**

****Dipterocarpus mayapis* or *polispermus* of Christian (very dubious).**

Caroline Is.: Yap; Ponape

BIXACEAE

**Bixa* L.

**Bixa orellana* L.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Ponape

VIOLACEAE

Rinorea Aubl.

Rinorea carolinensis Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Urukthapel

Rinorea palauica Kaneh. & Hatus.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Peliliu

FLACOURTIACEAE

Aberia Hochst. see *Dovyalis* E. Mey. ex Arn.

Aberia caffra Hook. f. & Harv. see *Dovyalis caffra* (Hook. f. & Harv.) Warb.

Aberia gardneri Clos. see *Dovyalis hebecarpa* (Gardn.) Warb.

Casearia Jacq.

Casearia cauliflora Volk.

Caroline Is.: Yap

Casearia hirtella Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Malakal, Aulupse'el

**Dovyalis* E. Mey. ex Arn.

Aberia Hochst.

**Dovyalis caffra* (Hook. f. & Harv.) Warb.

Aberia caffra Hook. f. & Harv.

Marianas Is.: Guam

**Dovyalis hebecarpa* (Gardn.) Warb.

Roumea hebecarpa Gardn.

Aberia gardneri Clos

Marianas Is.: Guam

Flacourtia* L'Hér.**Flacourtia inermis* Roxb.?**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

Flacourtia integrifolia Merr. see *Xylosma nelsonii* Merr.

***Flacourtia rukam* Zoll. & Mor.** (var. *rukam* not known from Micronesia)

***Flacourtia rukam* var. *micronesica* Fosb. & Sachet (ined.)**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Ngarakabesang, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel, Peliliu, Angaur; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Fefan; Ponape

****Hydnocarpus* Gaertn.******Hydnocarpus anthelmintica* Pierre ex Laness.**

Caroline Is.: Palau; Ponape

Pangium* Reinw.**Pangium edule* Reinw. ex Bl.**

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Angaur; Sonsorol; Yap; Ponape

Xylosma* Forst. f.**Xylosma nelsonii* Merr.**

Flacourtia integrifolia Merr. (non Clos)

Marianas Is.: Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen

TURNERACEAE****Piriqueta* Aubl.******Piriqueta ovata* (Bello y Esp.) Urban**

Turnera ovata Bello y Esp.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

PASSIFLORACEAE****Passiflora* L.******Passiflora edulis* Sims**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Jaluit
 Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

**Passiflora foetida* L. (var. *foetida* not known from Micronesia)

**Passiflora foetida* var. *gossypifolia* (Desv.) Mart.
 Gilbert Is.: Butaritari

**Passiflora foetida* var. *hispida* (DC.) Killip

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sariguan; Saipan; Tinian;
 Rota; Guam
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang; Yap; Truk-
 Moen; Ponape
 Wake Island
 Nauru Island
 Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

**Passiflora laurifolia* L.
 Marshall Is.: Jaluit

**Passiflora quadrangularis* L.
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap; Ponape

**Passiflora suberosa* L.
 Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

CARICACEAE

**Carica* L.

**Carica papaya* L.

Marianas Is.: Maug; Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Guguan;
 Anatahan; Medinilla; Tinian; Rota; Guam
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Malakal, Ngeanges, Angaur;
 Sonsorol; Pulu Anna; Merir; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Eauripik;
 Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Puluwat; Namonuito;
 Nomwin; Truk- Moen, Pis; Nama; Etal; Lukunor;
 Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ponape; Mokil;
 Pingelap
 Marcus Island
 Wake Island
 Marshall Is.: Bikini; Rongelap; Taka; Utirik; Ujelang; Ujae; Lae;
 Kwajalein; Ailuk; Jemo; Aur; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno;
 Kili; Jaluit
 Banaba (Ocean) Island
 Nauru Island
 Gilbert Is.: Tarawa; Abemama; Nonouti; Onotoa

CUCURBITACEAE

****Benincasa* Savi**

Benincasa cerifera (Fisch.) Savi see *Benincasa hispida* (Thunb.) Cogn.

****Benincasa hispida* (Thunb.) Cogn.**

Cucurbita hispida Thunb.

Benincasa cerifera (Fisch.) Savi

Cucurbita cerifera Fisch.

Marianas Is.: Alamagan; Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau; Yap; Ponape

Chayota Jacq. see *Sechium* P. Br.

Chayota edulis Jacq. see *Sechium edule* (Jacq.) Sw.

****Citrullus* Schrad.**

Citrullus citrullus (L.) Karst. see *Citrullus lanatus* (Thunb.) Matsum. & Tan.

****Citrullus lanatus* (Thunb.) Matsum. & Tan. (var. *lanatus* not known from Micronesia).**

Momordica lanata Thunb.

Citrullus citrullus (L.) Karst.

****Citrullus lanatus* var. *caffrorum* (Alef.) Fosberg (ined.)**

Citrullus vulgaris var. *caffrorum* Alef.

Citrullus vulgaris Schrad. ex Eckl. & Zeyh.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau; Ulithi; Truk- Tol

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Kwajalein; Jaluit

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.

****Cucumis* L.******Cucumis callosus* (Rottl.) Cogn.**

Bryonia callosa Rottl.

Cucumis trigonus Roxb.

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen, Uman

****Cucumis melo* L. var. *melo***

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau; Yap; Satawan

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok

**Cucumis melo* var. *agrestis* Naud.

Caroline Is.: Yap; Truk- Uoala [Moen?]

**Cucumis melo* var. *conomon* Makino

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

**Cucumis melo* var. *cultus* Kurz

Caroline Is.

**Cucumis melo* (cultivars)

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

Nauru Island

**Cucumis sativus* L.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Malakal; Yap

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Jaluit

Cucurbita* L.*Cucurbita cerifera* Fisch. see *Benincasa hispida* (Thunb.) Cogn.*Cucurbita lagenaria* L. see *Lagenaria siceraria* (Mol.) Standl.Cucurbita maxima* Duch.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Ulithi; Lukunor

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Rongelap; Ujelang; Aur

**Cucurbita moschata* (Duch.) Poir var. *moschata*

Marianas Is.: Guam

**Cucurbita moschata* var. *toonas* Makino

Caroline Is.: Palau

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

**Cucurbita pepo* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau; Yap; Murilo; Woleai; Truk- Pis; Namonuito;
Nomwin

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Majuro; Arno; Kili; Jaluit

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

**Cucurbita* sp.

Caroline Is.: Gaferut; Puluwat

****Lagenaria* Ser.**

Lagenaria lagenaria (L.) Cock. see *Lagenaria siceraria* (Mol.) Standl.

****Lagenaria siceraria* (Mol.) Standl. (ssp. *siceraria* not known from Micronesia).**

Cucurbita siceraria Mol.

Cucurbita leucantha Duch.

Lagenaria leucantha (Duch.) Rusby

Cucurbita lagenaria (L.) L.

Lagenaria lagenaria (L.) Cock.

Lagenaria vulgaris Ser.

****Lagenaria siceraria* ssp. *asiatica* (Kobiakova) Heiser**

Lagenaria vulgaris ssp. *asiatica* Kobiakova

Marianas Is.: Guguan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap; Truk- Dublon; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Aur

Lagenaria vulgaris Ser. see *Lagenaria siceraria* (Mol.) Standl.

****Luffa* (Tourn.) Adans.******Luffa acutangula* (L.) Roxb.**

Cucumis acutangulus L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau

Luffa aegyptiaca Mill. see *Luffa cylindrica* var. *insularum* (A. Gray) Cogn. for Micronesian records.

****Luffa cylindrica* (L.) Roem. (var. *cylindrica* not known from Micronesia)**

Momordica cylindrica L.

Momordica luffa L.

Luffa aegyptiaca Mill.

****Luffa cylindrica* var. *insularum* (A. Gray) Cogn.**

Luffa insularum A. Gray

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Ulalu, Tol; Ponape; Kusaie

Melothria L. see *Zehneria* Endl. for Micronesian species.

Melothria guamensis Merr. see *Zehneria guamensis* (Merr.) Fosberg (ined.)

Melothria mucronata (Bl.) Cogn. see *Zehneria mucronata* (Bl.) Miq.

****Momordica* L.******Momordica charantia* L.**

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

****Sechium* P. Br.***Chayota* Jacq.****Sechium edule* (Jacq.) Sw.***Chayota edulis* Jacq.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Trichosanthes* L.***Trichosanthes cucumerina* L.**

Caroline Is.: Truk- Ulalu

***Trichosanthes hosokawae* Fosb.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Aulupse'el

Zehneria* Endl.Melothria* sensu auct. Micr. non L.***Zehneria guamensis* (Merr.) Fosb. (ined.)***Melothria guamensis* Merr.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

Zehneria mucronata* (Bl.) Miq.Bryonia mucronata* Bl.*Melothria mucronata* (Bl.) Cogn.*Melothria guamensis* sensu Glassman non Merr.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

THYMELAEACEAE

Daphne L. see *Wikstroemia elliptica* Merr. for Guam record.*Drimyspermum* Reinw. see *Phaleria* Jack at least for Micronesian records.*Drimyspermum cumingii* Meisn. see *Phaleria nisidai* Kaneh. for Micronesian record.***Gyrinopsis* Decaisne*****Gyrinopsis* sp.?**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

Phaleria* JackDrimyspermum* Reinw.*Phaleria capitata* Jack see *Phaleria nisidai* Kaneh. for Micronesian record.*Phaleria cumingii* (Meisn.) F.-Vill. see *Phaleria nisidai* Kaneh. for Micronesian records.*Phaleria nishidai* Kaneh. ex Okabe see *Phaleria nisidai* Kaneh.

Phaleria nisidai* Kaneh.Phaleria cumingii* sensu auct. Micr. non (Meisn.) F.-Vill.*Drimyspermum cumingii* sensu auct. Micr. non Meisn.*Phaleria capitata* sensu auct. non Jack*Phaleria nishidai* Kaneh. ex Okabe (sphalm.)

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Urukthapel

Wikstroemia* Endl.Daphne* sensu Safford non L.***Wikstroemia elliptica* Merr.**

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Malakal, Aulupse'el, Ngeanges

PUNICACEAE

****Punica* L.******Punica granatum* L.**

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau; Yap

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

LYTHRACEAE

Ammannia* L.***Ammannia coccinea* Rottb.***Ammannia octandra* L. f.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

****Ammannia multiflora* var. *parviflora* (DC.) Koehne**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Ngarakabesang

Ammannia octandra L. f. see *Ammannia coccinea* Rottb.****Cuphea* P. Br.******Cuphea carthaginensis* (Jacq.) Macbr.***Lythrum carthaginense* Jacq.

Caroline Is.: Kusaie

****Cuphea hyssopifolia* HBK.**

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

****Lagerstroemia* L.******Lagerstroemia indica* L.**

- Marianas Is.: Guam
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Ponape
 Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

****Lagerstroemia speciosa* (L.) Pers.**

- Marianas Is.: Guam

****Lagerstroemia* sp.**

- Caroline Is.: Lukunor

****Lawsonia* L.**

Lawsonia alba Lam. see *Lawsonia inermis* L.

****Lawsonia inermis* L.**

Lawsonia alba Lam.

- Marianas Is.: Alamagan; Saipan; Guam

Lythrum L. see *Pemphis* Forst. for Micronesian records.

Lythrum pemphis L. f. see *Pemphis acidula* Forst.

Pemphis* Forst.**Pemphis acidula* Forst.**

Lythrum pemphis L. f.

- Marianas Is.: Pagan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel, Peliliu, Angaur;
 Mapia; Ulithi; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Satawal;
 Namonuito; Nomwin; Truk- Moen, Tol, Udot, Fefan, Pis;
 Losap; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro;
 Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie
 Wake Island
 Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Bikini; Rongelap; Taka; Utirik; Ujelang; Ujae;
 Wotho; Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Likiep; Wotje;
 Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Kili; Jaluit
 Banaba (Ocean) Island
 Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Aranuka; Nonouti; Tabituea; Onotoa

ELAEAGNACEAE****Elaeagnus* L.******Elaeagnus umbellatus* Thunb.?**

- Marianas Is.: Guam

RHIZOPHORACEAE

***Bruguiera* Lam.**

Bruguiera conjugata (L.) Merr. see *Bruguiera gymnorhiza* (L.) Lam.

Bruguiera eriopetala Wight & Arn. see *Bruguiera gymnorhiza* (L.) Lam. for Micronesian records.

Bruguiera gymnorhiza* (L.) Lam. f. *gymnorhiza

Rhizophora gymnorhiza L.

Rhizophora conjugata L.

Bruguiera rheedii Bl.

Bruguiera eriopetala W. & Arn.

Bruguiera conjugata (L.) Merr.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel; Yap; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Namonuito; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Udot, Fefan, Pis; Losap; Namoluk; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Ponape; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Bikini; Rongelap; Utirik; Lae; Ailuk; Likiep; Aur; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit; Ebon

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Abemama; Tabiteuea

***Bruguiera gymnorhiza* f. *alba* (Stone) Fosb. (ined.)**

Bruguiera conjugata f. *alba* Stone

Caroline Is.: Namonuito

Bruguiera rheedii Bl. see *Bruguiera gymnorhiza* (L.) Lam.

Bruguiera sexangula (Lour.) Poir. see *Bruguiera gymnorhiza* (L.) Lam. for Micronesian records.

***Ceriops* Arn.**

Ceriops candolleana Arn. see *Ceriops tagal* (Perr.) C. B. Rob. for Micronesian records.

Ceriops roxburghiana Arn. see *Ceriops tagal* (Perr.) C. B. Rob. for Micronesian records.

***Ceriops tagal* (Perr.) C. B. Rob.**

Rhizophora tagal Perr.

Ceriops roxburghiana sensu auct. Micr. non Arn.

Ceriops candolleana sensu auct. Micr. non Arn.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Aulupse'el, Peliliu; Yap

Gynotroches* Bl.**Gynotroches axillaris* Bl.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Rhizophora* L.**Rhizophora apiculata* Bl.***Rhizophora candelaria* DC.*Rhizophora conjugata* sensu DC. non L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon;
Nukuoro; Ponape***Rhizophora apiculata* X *mucronata***

Marianas Is.: Guam

Rhizophora candelaria DC. see *Rhizophora apiculata* Bl. but for Merrill's Guam
records see *Rhizophora mucronata* Lam.*Rhizophora conjugata* sensu DC. see *Rhizophora apiculata* Bl.*Rhizophora gymnorhiza* L. see *Bruguiera gymnorhiza* (L.) Lam.***Rhizophora mucronata* Lam. var. *mucronata****Rhizophora candelaria* sensu Merr. non DC.*Rhizophora conjugata* sensu auct. non L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap; Faraulap; Woleai; Ifaluk;
Truk- Moen, Todi, Romonum, Dublon, Tol, Udot, Fefan;
Losap; Namoluk; Etal; Satawan; Lukunor; Ponape;
Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Ailinglapalap

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Aranuka; Nonouti; Onotoa

***Rhizophora mucronata* var. *stylosa* (Griff.) Schimper**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau

Rhizophora stylosa Griff. see *Rhizophora mucronata* var. *stylosa* (Griff.) Schimper**SONNERATIACEAE*****Duabanga* Buch.-Ham.*****Duabanga moluccana* Bl.?**

Caroline Is.: Palau

***Sonneratia* L. f.**

Sonneratia acida L. f. see *Sonneratia alba* J. E. Sm. for Micronesian plants.

***Sonneratia alba* J. E. Sm.**

Sonneratia acida sensu auct. Micr. non L. f.

Sonneratia caseolaris sensu auct. Micr. non (L.) Engl.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Romonum, Udot, Fefan; Losap; Satawan; Ponape; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Ailinglapalap; Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Marakei

Sonneratia caseolaris (L.) Engl. see *Sonneratia alba* J.E. Sm. for Micronesian species.

COMBRETACEAE***Combretum* Loeffl.******Combretum grandiflorum* G. Don**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

***Combretum tetralophum* C. B. Cl.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

****Conocarpus* L.******Conocarpus erectus* L.**

Marianas Is.: (doubtful)

Laguncularia Gaertn. f. see *Lumnitzera* Willd. for Micronesian records.

Laguncularia coccinea Gaud. see *Lumnitzera littorea* (Jack) Voigt

Laguncularia haenkei Endl. see *Lumnitzera littorea* (Jack) Voigt

Laguncularia purpurea Gaud. see *Lumnitzera littorea* (Jack) Voigt

***Lumnitzera* Willd.**

Pyrrhanthus Jack

Lumnitzera coccinea (Gaud.) W. & A. see *Lumnitzera littorea* (Jack) Voigt

***Lumnitzera littorea* (Jack) Voigt**

Pyrrhanthus littoreus Jack

Laguncularia purpurea Gaud.

Lumnitzera pedicellata Presl

Laguncularia haenkei Endl.

Laguncularia coccinea Gaud.

Lumnitzera coccinea (Gaud.) W. & A.

Lumnitzera purpurea (Gaud.) Presl

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Peliliu; Yap; Woleai; Truk-
Moen, Dublon, Fefan; Losap; Satawan; Ponape; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Ailinglapalap; Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa

Lumnitzera pedicellata Presl see *Lumnitzera littorea* (Jack) Voigt

Lumnitzera purpurea (Gaud.) Presl see *Lumnitzera littorea* (Jack) Voigt

Pyrrhanthus Jack see *Lumnitzera* Willd.

Pyrrhanthus littoreus Jack see *Lumnitzera littorea* (Jack) Voigt

****Quisqualis* L.**

****Quisqualis indica* L.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

***Terminalia* L.**

***Terminalia carolinensis* Kaneh.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape; Kusaie

***Terminalia catappa* L.**

Terminalia moluccana Lam.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Urukthapel,
Ngeanges, Angaur; Sonsorol; Tob; Yap; Ulithi; Fais;
Eauripik; Woleai; Ifaluk; Nomwin; Truk- Moen, Dublon,
Tol, Pis; Namoluk; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro;
Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ponape; Pingelap; Kusaie

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Likiep; Arno; Jaluit

Nauru Island

Banaba (Ocean) Island

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa; Nonouti

***Terminalia catappa* L. var.?**

Marianas Is.: Maug; Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Guguan;
Sarigan; Anatahan; Medinilla (?); Guam

***Terminalia crassipes* Kaneh. & Hatus.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

Terminalia litoralis Seem. see *Terminalia samoensis* Rech. for Micronesian records.

Terminalia moluccana Lam. see *Terminalia catappa* L.

Terminalia moluccensis of Chamisso see *Terminalia samoensis* Rech.

***Terminalia rostrata* Fosb. & Falanruw**

Marianas Is.: Asuncion

Terminalia saffordii Merr. see *Terminalia samoensis* Rech.

***Terminalia samoensis* Rech.**

Terminalia litoralis sensu auct. non Seem.

Terminalia moluccensis of Chamisso

Terminalia saffordii Merr.

Marianas Is.: Asuncion; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Babeldaob, Koror, Urukthapel, Ngeanges, Orukuizu, Peliliu, Makarakol, Ngelobel; Sonsorol; Helen Reef; Yap; Ulithi; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Namonuito; Murilo; Nomwin; Truk- Fanan, Romonum, Pis; Namoluk; Etal; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ngatik; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Bikini; Ailinginae; Rongelap; Rongerik; Taka; Utirik; Ujelang; Ujae; Wotho; Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Jemo; Likiep; Majuro; Arno; Ailinglapalap; Jaluit; Ebon

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Nonouti; Onotoa

LECYTHIDACEAE

***Barringtonia* Forst.**

Butonica Lam.

***Barringtonia asiatica* (L.) Kurz**

Mammea asiatica L.

Barringtonia speciosa Forst.

Barringtonia butonica Forst.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Kayangl, Ulong (= Aulong), Ngeanges, Urukthapel, Angaur; Sonsorol; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Namonuito; Nomwin; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Fefan, Pis; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Lae; Kwajalein; Likiep; Ailinglapalap; Arno; Jaluit
 Nauru Island
 Gilbert Is.: Makin; Butaritari; Tarawa; Onotoa

Barringtonia butonica Forst. see *Barringtonia asiatica* (L.) Kurz

Barringtonia longipedicellata Kaneh. & Hatus. see *Barringtonia racemosa* (L.) Spreng.

***Barringtonia racemosa* (L.) Spreng.**

Eugenia racemosa L.

Barringtonia samoensis sensu auct. Micr. possibly non A. Gray

Barringtonia longipedicellata Kaneh. & Hatus.

Butonica samoensis sensu auct. Micr. possibly non (Gray) Miers

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Urukthapel, Ngarakabesang,
 Angaur; Yap; Woleai; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Truk- Dublon,
 Tol, Uman, Udot, Fefan, Todiu; Namoluk, Lukunor;
 Satawan; Kapingamarangi; Ponape; Mokil; Kusaie

Barringtonia samoensis Gray see *Barringtonia racemosa* (L.) Spreng. at least for
 Micronesian record.

Barringtonia speciosa L. f. see *Barringtonia asiatica* (L.) Kurz

****Bertholletia* H. & B.**

****Bertholletia excelsa* H. & B.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Butonica Lam. see *Barringtonia* Forst.

Butonica samoensis (Gray) Miers see *Barringtonia racemosa* (L.) Spreng. at least for
 Micronesian record.

****Couroupita* Aubl.**

****Couroupita guianensis* Aubl.**

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

MYRTACEAE

****Callistemon* R. Br.**

****Callistemon lanceolatus* DC.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caryophyllus L. see *Eugenia* L. for Micronesian records.

Caryophyllus aromaticus L. see *Eugenia caryophyllus* (Spr.) Bull. & Harr.

Caryophyllus malaccensis Stokes see *Eugenia malaccensis* L.

Decaspermum* Forst.**Decaspermum fruticosum* Forst.***Decaspermum paniculatum* (Lindl.) Kurz*Nelitris paniculata* Lindl.

Marianas Is.: Saipan?; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang; Yap

Decaspermum paniculatum (Lindl.) Kurz see *Decaspermum fruticosum* Forst.***Decaspermum raymundii* Diels**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

(Doubtfully distinct from *D. fruticosum*)****Eucalyptus* L'Hérit.******Eucalyptus citriodora* Hook.**

Wake Island

****Eucalyptus deglupta* Bl.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

****Eucalyptus globulus* Labill.**

Caroline Is.: Palau

****Eucalyptus* spp. of Safford, Stone**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Eugenia* L.Jambosa* Adans.*Caryophyllus* L.*Syzygium* Gaertn.****Eugenia aquea* Burm. f.***Jambosa aquea* (Burm. f.) DC.*Syzygium aqueum* (Burm. f.) Alst.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Ponape

Eugenia bryanii* Kaneh.Jossinia bryanii* (Kaneh.) Hosok.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Eugenia carolinensis* Koidz.Syzygium ponapense* Diels*Syzygium carolinensis* (Koidz.) Hosok.*Eugenia ponapensis* Merr. ex Kaneh.?

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Eugenia caryophyllata Thunb. see *Eugenia caryophyllus* (Spr.) Bull. & Harr.

****Eugenia caryophyllus* (Spr.) Bull. & Harr.***Myrtus caryophyllus* Spr.*Eugenia caryophyllata* Thunb.*Eugenia aromatica* sensu (L.) Baill. non Berg.*Caryophyllus aromaticus* L.

Caroline Is.: Palau; Yap; Ponape

Eugenia costenoblei Merr. see *Eugenia reinwardtiana* (Bl.) DC.****Eugenia cuminii* (L.) Druce***Myrtus cuminii* L.*Eugenia jambolana* Lam.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Aulupse'el

Eugenia decidua Merr. see *Eugenia uniflora* L.*Eugenia jambolana* Lam. see *Eugenia cuminii* (L.) Druce****Eugenia jambos* L.***Jambosa vulgaris* DC.*Syzygium jambos* (L.) Alst.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Eugenia javanica* Lam.Jambosa javanica* (Lam.) K. Schum. & Lauterb.*Syzygium samarangense* (Bl.) Merr. & Perry*Eugenia suzukii* Kaneh.*Eugenia suzuki* Kaneh. (sphalm.)*Jambosa suzukii* (Kaneh.) Hosok.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel, Ngeanges, Peliliu, Angaur; Sonsorol; Pulu Anna; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Namonuito; Murilo; Nomwin; Losap; Namoluk; Lukunor; Satawan; Ngatik; Ponape

****Eugenia malaccensis* L.***Caryophyllus malaccensis* (L.) Stokes*Jambosa malaccensis* (L.) DC.*Syzygium malaccense* (L.) Merr. & Perry*Eugenia javanica* sensu Merr. non Lam.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Truk- Tol; Ponape; Kusaie

***Eugenia nitida* Korth.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

***Eugenia palauensis* Kaneh.**

Syzygium palauensis (Kaneh.) Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Urukthapel

***Eugenia palumbis* Merr.**

Jossinia palumbis (Merr.) Diels

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Guguan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Eugenia ponapensis Merr. ex Kanehira see *Eugenia carolinensis* Koidz.?

***Eugenia reinwardtiana* (Bl.) DC.**

Myrtus reinwardtiana Bl.

Eugenia costenoblei Merr.

Jossinia reinwardtiana (Bl.) Bl.

Jossinia costenoblei (Merr.) Diels

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel, Ngeanges, Mototoi, Ngedobel, Peliliu, Angaur; Yap; Truk- Tol

***Eugenia stelechantha* (Diels) Kaneh.**

Jambosa stelechantha Diels

Syzygium stelechanthum (Diels) Glassman

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen, Tol; Ponape

***Eugenia stelechanthoides* Kaneh.**

Jambosa stelechanthoides (Kaneh.) Hosok.

Jambosa stelechantha Diels (pro parte)

Caroline Is.: Kusaie

Eugenia suzukii Kaneh. see *Eugenia javanica* Lam. (*Eugenia suzuii* Kaneh. spelling error.)

***Eugenia thompsonii* Merr.**

Jambosa thompsonii (Merr.) Merr. ex Diels

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

***Eugenia trukensis* Hosok.**

Jambosa trukensis (Hosok.) Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen

****Eugenia uniflora* L.**

Eugenia decidua Merr.

Marianas Is.: Guam

- Jambosa* Adans. see *Eugenia* L. for Micronesian records.
- Jambosa aquea* (Burm. f.) DC. see *Eugenia aquea* Burm. f.
- Jambosa javanica* (Lam.) K. Schum. & Lauterb. see *Eugenia javanica* Lam.
- Jambosa stelechantha* Diels see *Eugenia stelechantha* (Diels) Kaneh. (and *Eugenia stelechanthoides* Kaneh. for Kusaie specimens).
- Jambosa stelechanthoides* (Kaneh.) Hosok. see *Eugenia stelechanthoides* Kaneh.
- Jambosa suzukii* (Kaneh.) Hosok. see *Eugenia javanica* Lam.
- Jambosa thompsonii* (Merr.) Merr. ex Diels see *Eugenia thompsonii* Merr.
- Jambosa trukensis* (Hosok.) Hosok. see *Eugenia trukensis* Hosok.
- Jambosa vulgaris* DC. see *Eugenia jambos* L.
- Jossinia* Comm. ex DC. see *Eugenia* L.
- Jossinia bryanii* (Kaneh.) Hosok. see *Eugenia bryanii* Kaneh.
- Jossinia costenoblei* (Merr.) Diels see *Eugenia reinwardtiana* (Bl.) DC.
- Jossinia palumbis* (Merr.) Diels see *Eugenia palumbis* Merr.
- Jossinia reinwardtiana* (Bl.) Bl. see *Eugenia reinwardtiana* (Bl.) DC.
- Leptospermum* Forst. see *Myrtella* F. v. Muell. for Micronesian species.
- Leptospermum bennigsenianum* Volk. see *Myrtella bennigseniana* (Volk.) Diels

****Melaleuca* L.**

****Melaleuca quinquenervia* (Cav.) Blake**

Metrosideros quinquenervia Cav.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap

***Myrtella* F. v. M.**

Saffordiella Merr.

***Myrtella bennigseniana* (Volk.) Diels**

Leptospermum bennigsenianum Volk.

Saffordiella bennigseniana (Volk.) Merr.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap

****Pimenta* Lindl.**

****Pimenta dioica* (L.) Merr.**

Myrtus dioica L.

Pimenta officinalis Lindl.

Caroline Is.: Yap

Pimenta officinalis Lindl. see *Pimenta dioica* (L.) Merr.

**Pimenta racemosa* (Willd.) J. W. Moore

Caryophyllus racemosus Willd.

Marianas Is.: Guam

**Psidium* L.

**Psidium cattleianum* f. *lucidum* Deg.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Ponape

**Psidium guajava* L.

Psidium pomiferum L.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Sarigan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Angaur; Yap; Ulithi; Truk-
Todiu, Fefan; Ponape, Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

Banaba (Ocean) Island

**Psidium guineense* Sw.?

Marianas Is.: Guam

Psidium pomiferum L. see *Psidium guajava* L. at least for Micronesian records.

Saffordiella Merr. see *Myrtella* F. v. M. for Micronesian records.

Saffordiella bennigseniana (Volk.) Merr. see *Myrtella bennigseniana* (Volk.) Diels

Syzygium Gaertn. see *Eugenia* L.

Syzygium aqueum (Burm. f.) Alst. see *Eugenia aquea* Burm. f.

Syzygium carolinensis (Koidz.) Hosok. see *Eugenia carolinensis* Koidz.

Syzygium jambos (L.) Alst. see *Eugenia jambos* L.

Syzygium malaccense (L.) Merr. & Perry see *Eugenia malaccensis* L.

Syzygium palauense (Kaneh.) Hosok. see *Eugenia palauensis* Kaneh.

Syzygium ponapense Diels see *Eugenia carolinensis* Koidz.

Syzygium samarangense (Bl.) Merr. & Perry see *Eugenia javanica* Lam.

Syzygium stelechanthum (Diels) Glassman see *Eugenia stelechantha* (Diels) Kaneh.

BEGONIACEAE

**Begonia* L.

**Begonia* spp. (cultivars)

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

CACTACEAE

***Cereus** Mill.

- *Cereus** sp. of Okabe and Kawagoe
Marshall Is.: Jaluit

***Epiphyllum** Haw.

- *Epiphyllum oxypetalum** Haw.
Marshall Is.: Jaluit

***Nopalea** Salm-Dyck

- *Nopalea cochenillifera** (L.) Salm-Dyck
Cactus cochenillifer L.
Opuntia cochenilifera Mill.
Opuntia sp. of Safford
Marianas Is.: Guam
Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

***Opuntia** [Tourn.] ex Mill.

Opuntia sp. of Safford see *Nopalea cochenillifera* (L.) Salm-Dyck

- *Opuntia** spp. auct. Micr.
Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam
Caroline Is.: Palau- Angaur; Yap
Marshall Is.: Jaluit

MELASTOMATACEAE

- Astronia* Bl. see *Astronidium* Gray for Micronesian records.
Astronia carolinensis Kaneh. see *Astronidium carolinense* (Kaneh.) Mgf.
Astronia palauensis Kaneh. see *Astronidium palauense* (Kaneh.) Mgf.
Astronia ponapensis Kaneh. see *Astronidium ponapense* (Kaneh.) Mgf.

Astronidium Gray

- Astronidium carolinense** (Kaneh.) Mgf.
Astronia carolinensis Kaneh.
Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen, Tol
Astronidium kusaianum Hosok.
Caroline Is.: Kusaie

***Astronidium palauense* (Kaneh.) Mgf.**

Astronia palauensis Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Malakal?

***Astronidium ponapense* (Kaneh.) Mgf.**

Astronia ponapensis Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

****Clidemia* D. Don**

****Clidemia hirta* (L.) D. Don**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

***Medinilla* Gaud.**

***Medinilla blumeana* Mansf.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

***Medinilla diversifolia* Kaneh.**

Caroline Is.: Kusaie

***Medinilla medinilliana* (Gaud.) Fosberg & Sachet (ined.)**

Melastoma medinilliana Gaud.

Medinilla rosea Gaud.

Marianas Is.: Alamagan; Sarigan; Guam

Medinilla rosea see *Medinilla medinilliana* (Gaud.) Fosberg & Sachet (ined.)

***Melastoma* Burm. ex L.**

Melastoma denticulatum Labill. see *Melastoma malabathricum* var. *mariannum* (Naudin) Fosb. & Sachet (ined.) at least for Micronesian records.

***Melastoma malabathricum* L. (var. *malabathricum* is not known from Micronesia).**

***Melastoma malabathricum* var. *mariannum* (Naudin) Fosb. & Sachet (ined.)**

Melastoma mariannum Naudin

Melastoma denticulatum Labill.?

Melastoma polyanthum sensu auct. Micr. non Bl.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Alamagan; Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal, Aulupse'el; Yap; Ponape; Kusaie

(Some Caroline Island specimens may belong to other varieties).

Melastoma mariannum Naud. see *Melastoma malabathricum* var. *mariannum* (Naudin) Fosberg & Sachet (ined.)

Melastoma medinilliana Gaud. see *Medinilla medinilliana* (Gaud.) Fosb. & Sachet (ined.)

Melastoma polyanthum Bl. see *Melastoma malabathricum* var. *mariannum* (Naudin) Fosberg & Sachet (ined.)

ONAGRACEAE

Jussiaea L. see *Ludwigia* L.

Jussiaea erecta L. see *Ludwigia octovalvis* (Jacq.) Raven for Micronesian records.

Jussiaea linifolia Vahl see *Ludwigia hyssopifolia* (G. Don) Exell

Jussiaea suffruticosa L. see *Ludwigia octovalvis* (Jacq.) Raven

Ludwigia L.

Jussiaea L.

Ludwigia hyssopifolia (G. Don) Exell

Jussiaea hyssopifolia G. Don

Jussiaea linifolia Vahl non *Ludwigia linifolia* Poir.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Angaur; Yap; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Likiep

Ludwigia octovalvis (Jacq.) Raven

Oenothera octovalvis Jacq.

Jussiaea suffruticosa L. non *Ludwigia suffruticosa* Walt.

Jussiaea suffruticosa var. *ligustrifolia* (HBK.) Griseb.

Jussiaea erecta sensu auct. Micr. non L.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Angaur; Yap; Ulithi; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Namonuito; Murilo; Nomwin; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol; Losap; Namoluk; Lukunor; Satawan; Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Likiep; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Onotoa

HALORAGIDACEAE

Goniocarpus Koenig see *Haloragis* Forst.

Goniocarpus scaber Koenig see *Haloragis chinensis* (Lour.) Merr.

Haloragis J.R. & G. Forst.

Goniocarpus Koenig

Halorrhagis R. Br.

Haloragis chinensis (Lour.) Merr. (var. *chinensis* not known from Micronesia).

Gaura chinensis Lour.

Goniocarpus scaber Koenig

Haloragis scabra (Koenig) Benth.

Haloragis chinensis var. *yapensis* Tuyama

Halorrhagis tetragyna sensu Volkens non R. Br.

Halorrhagis scabra var. *elongata* sensu auct. Micr. non Schindl.

Caroline Is.: Yap

Haloragis palauensis Tuyama

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

Halorrhagis scabra var. *elongata* Schindl. see *Haloragis chinensis* var. *yapensis* Tuyama for Yap records; *Haloragis palauensis* Tuyama for Palau records.

Halorrhagis tetragyna R. Br. see *Haloragis chinensis* var. *yapensis* for Yap records; *Haloragis palauensis* for Palau record.

ARALIACEAE

Aralia L. see *Polyscias* Forst. for Micronesian records.

Aralia filicifolia Chr. see *Polyscias filicifolia* (S. Moore) Bailey

Aralia guilfoylei Cogn. & March. see *Polyscias guilfoylei* (Cogn. & March.) Bailey

Aralia tripinnata Blanco see *Polyscias fruticosa* (L.) Forst.

Boerlagiodendron Harms see *Osmoxylon* Miq.

Boerlagiodendron mariannense Kaneh. see *Osmoxylon mariannense* (Kaneh.) Fosberg & Sachet (ined.)

Boerlagiodendron pachyphyllum Kaneh. see *Osmoxylon pachyphyllum* (Kaneh.) Fosb. & Sachet (ined.)

Boerlagiodendron pulcherrimum (Vidal) Harms see *Osmoxylon oliveri* Fosb. & Sachet (ined.)

Boerlagiodendron truncatum Kaneh. see *Osmoxylon truncatum* (Kaneh.) Fosb. & Sachet (ined.)

Brassaia Endl. see *Schefflera* Forst.

Brassaia actinophylla Endl. see *Schefflera actinophylla* (Endl.) Harms

Meryta Forst.

Meryta senffiana Volk.

Marianas Is.: Saipan

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel, Peliliu; Yap; Ponape; Kusaie

Nothopanax Miq. see *Polyscias* Forst.

Nothopanax cochleatus (Lam.) Miq. see *Polyscias scutellaria* (Burm. f.) Fosb.

Nothopanax fruticosus (L.) Miq. see *Polyscias fruticosa* (L.) Harms

Nothopanax guilfoylei (Cogn. & March.) Merr. see *Polyscias guilfoylei* (Cogn. & March.) Bailey

Nothopanax scutellaria (Burm. f.) Merr. see *Polyscias scutellaria* (Burm. f.) Fosberg

Nothopanax tricochleatus Miq. see *Polyscias trichochleata* (Miq.) Fosb.

***Osmoxylon* Miq.**

Boerlagiodendron Harms

Osmoxylon mariannense (Kaneh.) Fosb. & Sachet (ined.)

Boerlagiodendron mariannense Kaneh.

Marianas Is.: Rota

Osmoxylon oliveri Fosb. & Sachet (ined.)

Boerlagiodendron pulcherrimum sensu Kaneh. non (Vidal) Harms

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babelaob, Koror, Aulupse'el

Osmoxylon pachyphyllum (Kaneh.) Fosb. & Sachet (ined.)

Boerlagiodendron pachyphyllum Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

Osmoxylon truncatum (Kaneh.) Fosb. & Sachet (ined.)

Boerlagiodendron truncatum Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

Panax L. see *Polyscias* Forst. for Micronesian records

Panax cochleatus (Lam.) DC. see *Polyscias scutellaria* (Burm. f.) Fosb.

Panax conchifolius Roxb. see *Polyscias scutellaria* (Burm. f.) Fosb.

Panax fruticosus L. see *Polyscias fruticosa* (L.) Harms

***Polyscias* Forst.**

Nothopanax Miq.

Tieghemopanax R. Vig.

****Polyscias filicifolia*** (Moore) Bailey

Aralia filicifolia Moore

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

****Polyscias fruticosa*** (L.) Harms

Panax fruticosus L.

Nothopanax fruticosus (L.) Miq.

Aralia tripinnata Blanco

Tieghemopanax cf. *fruticosus* R. Vig.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Koror; Yap; Truk- Udot; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ponape; Mokil

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Abaiang

Polyscias grandifolia Volk.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel, Ngeanges, Peliliu, Angaur, Akoro-kaisan [Agol?], Gatulel-to; Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Pis, Pueles, Fanan, Eten

**Polyscias guilfoylei* (Cogn. & March.) Bailey

Aralia guilfoylei Cogn. & March.

Nothopanax guilfoylei (Cogn. & March.) Merr.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Sonsorol; Lukunor

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa; Tabiteuea; Onotoa

Nauru Island

**Polyscias guilfoylei* var.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

**Polyscias nodosa* (Bl.) Seem.

Aralia nodosa Bl.

Caroline Is.: Palau

**Polyscias pinnata* J. R. & G. Forst.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

**Polyscias scutellaria* (Burm. f.) Fosb.

Crassula scutellaria Burm. f.

Panax cochleatus (Lam.) DC.

Nothopanax scutellaria (Burm. f.) Merr.

Nothopanax cochleatus (Lam.) Miq.

Panax conchifolius Roxb.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Guam

- Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Yap; Woleai; Namonuito; Nukuoro;
Kapingamarangi; Ponape
Marshall Is.: Ujae; Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno;
Jaluit

***Polyscias subcapitata* Kaneh.**

- Caroline Is.: Kusaie

****Polyscias tricochleata* (Miq.) Fosb.**

Nothopanax tricochleatus Miq.

Polyscias pinnata Forst. cv. *tricochleata* Stone

- Marianas Is.: Guam
Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Truk- Udot; Lukunor; Ponape
Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Arno; Jaluit

****Polyscias* sp.**

- Marianas Is.: Tinian; Guam
Marshall Is.: Likiep; Ailinglapalap

***Schefflera* Forst.**

****Schefflera actinophylla* (Endl.) Harms**

Brassaia actinophylla Endl.

Schefflera sp. of Okabe

- Marianas Is.: Guam
Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Jaluit

***Schefflera kraemeri* Harms**

Schefflera pachyclada Kaneh.

- Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Fefan, Uman

***Schefflera odorata* (Blanco) Merr. & Rolfe**

Polyscias odorata Blanco

- Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngeanges, Angaur

Schefflera pachyclada Kaneh. see *Schefflera kraemeri* Harms

Schefflera sp. of Okabe see *Schefflera actinophylla* (Endl.) Harms

UMBELLIFERAE

****Anethum* L.**

****Anethum graveolens* L.**

- Wake Island

****Apium* L.***Petroselinum* Hill****Apium graveolens* L.**

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

****Apium petroselinum* L.***Petroselinum petroselinum* (L.) Karst.*Petroselinum crispum* (Mill.) Mansf.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

Gilbert Is.

Centella* L.**Centella asiatica* (L.) Urb.***Hydrocotyle asiatica* L.

Marianas Is.: Alamagan; Sarigan; Anatahan; Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Angaur; Tobi; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Truk- Moen, Pis; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Ponape; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Utirik; Ujae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Likiep; Aur; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

****Daucus* L.******Daucus carota* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

****Foeniculum* [Tourn.] L.***Foeniculum foeniculum* (L.) Karst. see *Foeniculum vulgare* Mill.****Foeniculum vulgare* Mill.***Foeniculum foeniculum* (L.) Karst.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Hydrocotyle* L.Hydrocotyle asiatica* L. see *Centella asiatica* (L.) Urb.*Hydrocotyle interrupta* Mühl. see *Hydrocotyle vulgaris* L. at least for Micronesian record.

Hydrocotyle vulgaris L.

Hydrocotyle interrupta Mühl.

Marshall Is.: Radak [Chain]

(Probably a misidentification of *Centella asiatica* (L.) Urb.)

**Oenanthe* L.

**Oenanthe stolonifera* DC.

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

**Pastinaca* L.

**Pastinaca sativa* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Petroselinum Hill see *Apium* L.

Petroselinum crispum (Mill.) Mansf. see *Apium petroselinum* L.

Petroselinum petroselinum (L.) Karst. see *Apium petroselinum* L.

EPACRIDACEAE

Cyathodes Lab. see *Styphelia* J. J. Sm.

Cyathodes mariannensis Kaneh. see *Styphelia mariannensis* (Kaneh.) Kaneh. & Hatusima

Styphelia J. J. Sm.

Styphelia mariannensis (Kaneh.) Kaneh. & Hatusima

Cyathodes mariannensis Kaneh.

Marianas Is.: Alamagan

THEOPHRASTACEAE

**Jacquinia* L.

**Jacquinia aurantiaca* Ait.

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

MYRSINACEAE

Ardisia Sw.

Bladhia Thunb.

Ardisia elliptica* Thunb.?Ardisia humilis* sensu Mez non Vahl*Ardisia racemosa* (Lour.) Mez*Pyrgus racemosa* Lour.*Bladhia racemosa* (Lour.) Nakai

Micronesia fide Nakai 1943.

Bladhia Thunb. see *Ardisia* Sw.*Bladhia racemosa* (Lour.) Nakai see *Ardisia elliptica* Thunb.***Discocalyx* Mez***Icacorea* sensu Safford, non Aubl.***Discocalyx ladronica* Mez**

Marianas Is.

Discocalyx macrophylla Mez see *Discocalyx mezzii* Hosok.***Discocalyx megacarpa* Merr.***Icacorea* sp. of Safford

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Saipan; Rota; Guam

Discocalyx mezzii* Hosok. (as *mezzii*, 1936)Discocalyx macrophylla* Mez non Merr.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

Discocalyx palauensis* Hosok.Discocalyx mezzii* Hosokawa 1937 non 1936.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel

***Discocalyx ponapensis* Mez**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Embelia* Burm. f.**Embelia palauensis* Mez**Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Truk- Dublon, Tol, Udot, Fefan;
Ponape***Embelia* sp.***Erycibe* sp. of Kanehira

Caroline Is.: Kusaie

Icacorea Aubl. see *Discocalyx* Mez for Micronesian records.*Icacorea* sp. of Safford see *Discocalyx megacarpa* Mez

Maesa* Forsk.**Maesa carolinensis* Mez var. *carolinensis****Maesa palauensis* sensu Kaneh. non Mez

Caroline Is.: Ponape; Kusaie

***Maesa carolinensis* var. *subsessilis* Hosok.**

Caroline Is.: Truk- Dublon, Fefan, Udot, Moen, Tol

***Maesa palauensis* Mez**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Peliliu, Todai-yama, Angaur

***Maesa* sp. of Fosberg**

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Myrsine* L.**Myrsine carolinensis* (Mez) Fosberg & Sachet (ined.)***Rapanea carolinensis* Mez

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Myrsine ledermannii* (Mez) Fosberg & Sachet (ined.)Rapanea ledermanni* Mez

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Myrsine palauensis* (Mez) Fosberg & Sachet (ined.)Rapanea palauensis* Mez

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

Rapanea Aubl. see *Myrsine* L.*Rapanea carolinensis* Mez see *Myrsine carolinensis* (Mez) Fosberg & Sachet (ined.)*Rapanea ledermanni* Mez see *Myrsine ledermannii* (Mez) Fosberg & Sachet (ined.)*Rapanea palauensis* Mez see *Myrsine palauensis* (Mez) Fosberg & Sachet (ined.)**PRIMULACEAE***Lubinia* Comm. ex.Vent. see *Lysimachia* L.*Lubinia spathulata* Vent. see *Lysimachia mauritiana* Lam.***Lysimachia* L.***Lubinia* Comm. ex Vent.

Lysimachia mauritiana Lam.

Lysimachia spathulata (Vent.) Schouw

Lubinia spathulata Vent.

Marianas Is.: Maug; Pagan; Rota; Guam

Lysimachia spathulata "Benth. & Hook." see *Lysimachia mauritiana* Lam.

PLUMBAGINACEAE

Plumbago L.

****Plumbago auriculata*** Lam.

Plumbago capensis Thunb.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Plumbago zeylanica L.

Marianas Is.: Maug; Saipan; Rota

SAPOTACEAE

Achras L. see *Manilkara* Adans.

Achras zapota L. see *Manilkara zapota* (L.) P. v. Roy.

Calocarpum Pierre see *Pouteria* Aubl. for Micronesian plants.

Calocarpum mammosum (L.) Pierre see *Pouteria sapota* (Jacq.) Moore & Stearn

Calocarpum sapota (Jacq.) Merr. see *Pouteria sapota* (Jacq.) Moore & Stearn

****Casimiroa*** La Llave

****Casimiroa edulis*** La Llave

Marianas Is.: Guam

Chrysophyllum L.

****Chrysophyllum cainito*** L.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau; Ponape

Wake Island

Chrysophyllum sp.

Planchonella micronesica (Kaneh.) Kaneh.

Sideroxylon micronesicum Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Kusaie

Lucuma Gaertn. see *Pouteria* Aubl. for Micronesian plants.

Lucuma mammosa (L.) Gaertn. see *Pouteria sapota* (Jacq.) Moore & Stearn for Micronesian records.

Lucuma nervosa A. DC. see *Pouteria campechiana* (HBK.) Baehni

***Manilkara* Adans.**

Achras L.

Northiopsis Kaneh.

Northea sensu Lam, non Hook. f.

Manilkara achras (L.) Fosb. see *Pouteria zapota* (L.) P. v. Roy.

***Manilkara hoshinoi* (Kaneh.) P. v. Roy.**

Northea hoshinoi Kaneh.

Northiopsis hosinoi (Kaneh.) Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

***Manilkara udoido* Kaneh.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

****Manilkara zapota* (L.) P. v. Roy.**

Achras zapota L.

Manilkara zapotilla (Jacq.) Gilly

Achras zapota β *zapotilla* Jacq.

Sapota zapotilla (Jacq.) Coville in Safford

Manilkara achras (L.) Fosb.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Ponape

****Mimusops* L.**

****Mimusops elengi* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Northea Hook. f. see *Manilkara* Adans. for Micronesian species.

Northea hoshinoi Kaneh. see *Manilkara hoshinoi* (Kaneh.) P. v. Roy.

Northia Hook. f. (orth. mut.) see *Northea* Hook. f.

Northiopsis Kaneh. see *Manilkara* Adans.

Northiopsis hoshinoi (Kaneh.) Kaneh. see *Manilkara hoshinoi* (Kaneh.) P. v. Roy.

***Palaquium* Blanco**

***Palaquium karrak* Kaneh.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Planchonella Pierre see *Pouteria* Aubl.

Planchonella? calcarea (Hosok.) van Royen see *Pouteria calcarea* (Hosok.) Fosb. (ined.)

Planchonella micronesica (Kaneh.) Kaneh. see *Chrysophyllum* sp.

Planchonella obovata (R. Br.) Pierre see *Pouteria obovata* (R. Br.) Baehni

***Pouteria* Aubl.**

Planchonella Pierre

Sideroxylon sensu auct. non Dill.

Lucuma Gaertn. at least Micronesian records.

Pouteria calcarea (Hosok.) Fosb. (ined.)

Sideroxylon calcareum Hosok.

Planchonella? calcarea (Hosok.) van Royen

Caroline Is.: Palau- Aulupse'el

****Pouteria campechiana*** (HBK.) Baehni

Lucuma campechiana HBK.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Pouteria obovata (R. Br.) Baehni

Sersalisia obovata R. Br.

Planchonella obovata (R. Br.) Pierre

Sideroxylon ferrugineum H. & A.

Sideroxylon glomeratum Volk.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Angaur; Yap; Truk- Moen

****Pouteria sapota*** (Jacq.) Moore & Stearn

Sideroxylon sapota Jacq.

Calocarpum sapota (Jacq.) Merr.

Achras mammosa L.

Lucuma mammosa (L.) Gaertn.

Calocarpum mammosum (L.) Pierre

Marianas Is.: Guam

Sapota Mill. see *Manilkara* Adans. for Micronesian records.

Sapota zapotilla (Jacq.) Coville see *Manilkara zapota* (L.) P. v. Roy.

Sideroxylon Dill. see *Pouteria* Aubl. for Micronesian records.

Sideroxylon calcareum Hosok. see *Pouteria calcarea* (Hosok.) Fosb. (ined.)

Sideroxylon glomeratum Volk. see *Pouteria obovata* (R. Br.) Baehni

Sideroxylon micronesicum Kaneh. see *Chrysophyllum* sp.

EBENACEAE

Diospyros L.

Maba Forst.

**Diospyros discolor* Willd.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Ponape; Kusaie

**Diospyros ebenaster* Retz.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Diospyros ellipticifolia Bakh. see *Diospyros ferrea* var. for Micronesian records.

Diospyros ferrea (Willd.) Bakh. (var. *ferrea* does not occur in Micronesia.)

Ehretia ferrea Willd.

Diospyros ferrea var. *nandarivatensis* Fosb. see *Diospyros ferrea* var. for Micronesian plant.

Diospyros ferrea var. *palauensis* (Kaneh.) Fosb.

Maba palauensis Kaneh.

Diospyros palauensis (Kaneh.) Hosok.

Maba buxifolia sensu Kaneh. non (Rottb.) Pers.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

Diospyros ferrea (Willd.) Bakh. var.

Diospyros ferrea var. *nandarivatensis* sensu Fosb. 1940 non (Gill.) Fosb. 1938.

Diospyros ellipticifolia sensu auct. non Bakh.

Maba buxifolia sensu Volk. non (Rottb.) Pers.

Caroline Is.: Yap

**Diospyros kaki* L. f.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Diospyros palauensis (Kaneh.) Hosok. see *Diospyros ferrea* var. *palauensis* (Kaneh.) Fosb.

Diospyros sp.

"*Maba* or *Diospyros*?" of Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

Maba Forst. see *Diospyros* L.

Maba buxifolia (Rottb.) Pers. see *Diospyros ferrea* (Willd.) Bakh. var. for Yap record.

Maba palauensis Kaneh. see *Diospyros ferrea* var. *palauensis* (Kaneh.) Fosb.

"*Maba* or *Diospyros*?" of Kaneh. see *Diospyros* sp.

STYRACACEAE

Styrax L.

Styrax agrestis (Lour.) G. Don

Cyrta agrestis Lour.

Styrax rostratus Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Kusaie

Styrax rostratus Hosok. see *Styrax agrestis* (Lour.) G. Don

SYMPLOCACEAE

Symplocos Jacq.

Symplocos chabdui Brand see *Symplocos racemosa* var. *palauensis* (Koidz.) Nooteb.

Symplocos palauensis Koidz. see *Symplocos racemosa* var. *palauensis* (Koidz.) Nooteb.

Symplocos racemosa var. *palauensis* (Koidz.) Nooteb.

Symplocos palauensis Koidz.

Symplocos chabdui Brand

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal, Aulupse'el

OLEACEAE

Jasminum L.

Jasminum didymum Forst. see *Jasminum marianum* DC. for Micronesian records.

**Jasminum fluminense* Vell.

Jasminum azoricum sensu auct. non L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

**Jasminum grandiflorum* L.

Jasminum officinale f. *grandiflorum* (L.) Kobuski

Jasminum officinale sensu auct. non L.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

**Jasminum laurifolium* Roxb.

Jasminum amplexicaule sensu Bryan, non G. Don

"*Jasminum gracile magnificum*"

Marianas Is.: Guam

Jasminum marianum DC.

Jasminum simplicifolium sensu auct. non Forst. f.

Marianas Is.: Asuncion; Pagan; Alamagan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

****Jasminum multiflorum* (Burm. f.) Andr.***Nyctanthes multiflora* Burm. f.*Jasminum pubescens* Willd.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

Jasminum officinale L. see *Jasminum grandiflorum* L. for Micronesian records.*Jasminum officinale* f. *grandiflorum* (L.) Kobuski see *Jasminum grandiflorum* L.*Jasminum pubescens* Willd. see *Jasminum multiflorum* (Burm. f.) Andr.****Jasminum sambac* (L.) Ait.***Nyctanthes sambac* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Nukuoro; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

Jasminum simplicifolium Forst. f. see *Jasminum marianum* DC. for Micronesian records.****Ligustrum* L.******Ligustrum japonicum* Thunb.***Ligustrum ovalifolium* sensu auct. non Hassk.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Ligustrum ovalifolium Hassk. see *Ligustrum japonicum* Thunb. for Micronesian plant.****Ligustrum sinense* Lour.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Linociera* Sw.Linociera pallida* Schum. see *Linociera sessiliflora* Hemsl.***Linociera sessiliflora* Hemsl.***Linociera pallida* Schum.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

****Olea* L.******Olea europaea* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

****Osmanthus* Lour.******Osmanthus fragrans* (Thunb.) Lour.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

LOGANIACEAE

****Buddleja* L.******Buddleja asiatica* Lour.**

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

Couthovia Gray see *Neubergia* Bl.*Couthovia calophylla* Gilg & Bened. see *Neubergia celebica* (Koorders) Leenhouts*Couthovia toua* Kaneh. see *Neubergia celebica* (Koorders) Leenhouts***Geniostoma* Forst.***Geniostoma glaberrima* Hosok. see *Geniostoma micranthum* A. DC. var. *micranthum**Geniostoma hoeferi* Gilg & Bened. see *Geniostoma micranthum* var. *hoeferi* (Gilg & Bened.) Fosb. (ined.)*Geniostoma hoeferi* var. *glabrum* Gilg see *Geniostoma micranthum* A. DC. var. *micranthum****Geniostoma kusaiense* Kaneh.**

Caroline Is.: Kusaie

Geniostoma longistylum Gilg see *Geniostoma micranthum* var. *hoeferi* (Gilg & Bened.) Fosb. (ined.)***Geniostoma micranthum* A. DC.***Geniostoma rupestre* sensu Stone non Forst.***Geniostoma micranthum* A. DC. var. *micranthum****Geniostoma hoeferi* var. *glabrum* Gilg*Geniostoma glaberrima* Hosok.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Alamagan; Saipan; Rota; Guam

Geniostoma micranthum* var. *hoeferi* (Gilg & Bened.) Fosberg (ined.)Geniostoma hoeferi* Gilg & Bened.*Geniostoma longistylum* Gilg

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

***Geniostoma micranthum* var. *paganense* Fosb. (ined.)**

Marianas Is.: Pagan

Geniostoma niinoanense Kaneh. see *Canthium barbatum* var. *korrorense* (Val.) Fosb. (Rubiaceae)

Geniostoma rupestre sensu Stone non Forst. see *Geniostoma micranthum* A. DC.

Geniostoma sessile Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel

Geniostoma stenurum Gilg & Bened.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

***Mitrasacme* Lab.**

Mitrasacme nudicaulis Reinw. ex Bl.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Yap

***Mitreola* L.**

Mitreola oldenlandioides Wall. see *Mitreola petiolata* (Walt.) T. & G.

Mitreola petiolata (Walt.) T. & G.

Anonymos petiolata Walt.

Mitreola oldenlandioides Wall.

Caroline Is.: Palau; Yap

***Neubergia* Bl.**

Couthovia Gray

Neubergia celebica (Koord.) Leenhouts

Couthovia calophylla Gilg & Bened.

Couthovia toua Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel; Kusaie

****Polypremum* L.**

****Polypremum procumbens* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Angaur

GENTIANACEAE

***Cotylanthera* Bl.**

Eophylon A. Gray

Cotylanthera tenella (A. Gray) Gilg (doubtless from Mangsi in the Sulu Sea not Mangs (Maug) in Micronesia.)

Eophylon tenellum A. Gray

Eophylon A. Gray see *Cotylanthera* Bl.

Eophylon tenellum A. Gray see *Cotylanthera tenella* (A. Gray) Gilg

****Eustoma* Salisb.******Eustoma exaltata* (L.) G. Don***Gentiana exaltata* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Fagraea* Thunb.**Fagraea berteriana* A. Gray ex Benth** (var. ***berteriana*** not known from Micronesia).***Fagraea berteriana* var. *galilai* (Gilg & Bened.) Fosberg (ined.)***Fagraea galilai* Gilg & Bened.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

Fagraea berteriana* var. *kusaiana* (Hosok.) Fosb. (ined.)Fagraea kusaiana* Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Kusaie

Fagraea berteriana* var. *ladronica* Fosb. (ined.)Fagraea galilai* sensu Walker & Rodin non Gilg & Bened.*Fagraea sair* sensu Merr. & Perry non Gilg & Bened.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Fagraea berteriana* var. *pogas* (Hosok.) Fosb. (ined.)Fagraea sair* var. *pogas* Hosok.*Fagraea trukensis* Kaneh. (unpublished)*Fagraea sair* Gilg & Bened. pro parte as to Truk references.

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Fefan, Uman; Lukunor; Satawan

Fagraea berteriana* var. *sair* (Gilg & Bened.) Fosb. (ined.)Fagraea sair* Gilg & Bened.

Caroline Is.: Namoluk; Nukuoro; Ponape; Kusaie

***Fagraea berteriana* Gray ex Benth. var.?**

Gilbert Is.

Fagraea galilai Gilg & Bened. see *Fagraea berteriana* var. *galilai* (Gilg & Bened.)Fosb. for Palau records. For Marianas records, var. *ladronica* Fosb., for Truk records, var. *pogas* (Hosok.) Fosb.***Fagraea ksid* Gilg & Bened.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

Fagraea kusaiana Hosok. see *Fagraea berteriana* var. *kusaiana* (Hosok.) Fosb. (ined.)*Fagraea morindifolia* sensu Krämer non Bl.Probably a misidentification of *Barringtonia asiatica* (L.) Kurz

Fagraea sair Gilg & Bened. see *Fagraea berteriana* var. *sair* (Gilg & Bened.) Fosb. For Truk records see var. *pogas* (Hosok.) Fosb.; for Guam records see var. *ladronica* Fosb.

Fagraea sair var. *pogas* Hosok. see *Fagraea berteriana* var. *pogas* (Hosok.) Fosb.

Fagraea sp.

Nauru Island

**Nymphoides* Seg.

**Nymphoides* sp.

Caroline Is.: Palau

APOCYNACEAE

**Allamanda* L.

**Allamanda cathartica* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau; Ponape

Allamanda cathartica var. *hendersonii* (Bull) Bailey & Raff. see *Allamanda hendersonii* Bull

**Allamanda hendersonii* Bull

Allamanda cathartica var. *hendersonii* (Bull) Bailey & Raff.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Truk- Moen, Dublon; Ponape; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

**Allamanda oenotheraefolia* Pohl?

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Alyxia R. Br.

Gynopogon Forst.

Alyxia palauensis Mgf.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Malakal, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel, Ngeanges, Kaiguru, Gatulel

Alyxia torresiana Gaud.

Gynopogon torresianus (Gaud.) K. Schum. & Laut.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Bleekeria Hassk. see *Ochrosia* Juss.

Bleekeria elliptica (Labill.) Koidz. see *Ochrosia elliptica* Labill.

Bleekeria mariannensis (A. DC.) Koidz. see *Ochrosia mariannensis* A. DC.

****Carissa* L.**

****Carissa arduina* Lam.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

****Carissa carandas* L.**

Caroline Is.: Palau

****Carissa grandiflora* (E. Mey.) DC.**

Arduina grandiflora E. Mey.

Marianas Is.: Guam

****Catharanthus* G. Don**

Lochnera Reichenb.

Vinca L. pro parte, non typ.

****Catharanthus roseus* (L.) G. Don**

Vinca rosea L.

Lochnera rosea (L.) Reichenb.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Anatahan; Saipan;
Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Angaur; Yap; Ulithi; Faraulap; Ifaluk;
Lamotrek; Satawal; Truk- Moen; Ponape; Kusaie

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Ailuk; Likiep; Ailinglapalap; Arno; Jaluit

Nauru Island

Banaba (Ocean) Island

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa; Nonouti; Tabiteuea; Onotoa

***Cerbera* L.**

***Cerbera dilatata* Mgf.**

Cerbera lactaria sensu Merrill non (G. Don) Ham.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Saipan; Tinian; Agiguan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Ponape?

***Cerbera floribunda* K. Schum.**

Cerbera micrantha Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

Cerbera lactaria (G. Don) Ham. see *Cerbera dilatata* Mgf. for Marianas records,
Cerbera manghas L. for Carolines and Marshalls records.

Cerbera manghas* L.Cerbera lactaria* (G. Don) Ham.*Tanghinia lactaria* G. Don

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Malakal, Angaur; Yap; Ifaluk;
Truk- Moen, Tol; Lukunor; Kapingamarangi; Ponape;
Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

Banaba (Ocean) Island

Cerbera micrantha Kaneh. see *Cerbera floribunda* K. Schum.

Clitandropsis* S. Moore**Clitandropsis insularis* Mgf.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Malakal

Ervatamia (DC.) Stapf see *Tabernaemontana* L.

Ervatamia coronaria (Jacq.) Stapf see *Tabernaemontana divaricata* (L.) R. Br.

Ervatamia divaricata (L.) Burkill see *Tabernaemontana divaricata* (L.) R. Br.

Ervatamia rotensis Kaneh. see *Tabernaemontana rotensis* (Kaneh.) Fosb. ex Stone

Excavatia Mgf. see *Ochrosia* Juss.

Excavatia mariannensis (A. DC.) Mgf. see *Ochrosia mariannensis* A. DC.

Gynopogon Forst. see *Alyxia* R. Br.

Gynopogon torresianum (Gaud.) Laut. & Schum. see *Alyxia torresiana* Gaud.

Kentrochrosia* K. Schum. & Laut.**Kentrochrosia carolinensis* (Kaneh.) Kaneh. & Hatus.**

Kopsia carolinensis Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

Kopsia Bl. see *Kentrochrosia* K. Schum. & Laut. for Micronesian species.

Kopsia carolinensis Kaneh. see *Kentrochrosia carolinensis* (Kaneh.) Kaneh. & Hatus.

Lepinia* Decne.**Lepinia ponapensis* Hosok.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Lepiniopsis* Val.**Lepiniopsis trilocularis* Mgf.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Urukthapel, Peliliu, Angaur; Truk- Moen

Lochnera Reichenb. see *Catharanthus* G. Don

Lochnera rosea (L.) Reichenb. see *Catharanthus roseus* (L.) G. Don

***Neisosperma* Raf.**

Ochrosia Juss. pro parte non typ.

***Neisosperma oppositifolia* (Lam.) Fosb. & Sachet**

Cerbera oppositifolia Lam.

Ochrosia oppositifolia (Lam.) K. Schum.

Ochrosia parviflora (Forst. f.) Hemsl.

Marianas Is.: Maug; Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Bairakaseru, Ngeanges, Peliliu, Angaur; Sonsorol; Tobi; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Eauripik; Woleai; Ifaluk; Namonuito; Truk- Dublon; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ponape; Mokil

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Bikini; Rongelap; Ujelang; Ujae; Wotho; Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Likiep; Aur; Ailinglapalap; Arno; Jaluit

****Nerium* L.**

Nerium indicum Mill. see *Nerium oleander* var. *indicum* (Mill.) Deg. & Deg.

Nerium odorum Soland. ex Ait. see *Nerium oleander* var. *indicum* (Mill.) Deg. & Deg.

****Nerium oleander* L. var. *oleander***

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Namonuito; Mokil

Marshall Is.: Utirik; Ujae; Kwajalein; Jaluit

Nauru Island

Marshall Is.: Tarawa; Onotoa

****Nerium oleander* var. *indicum* (Mill.) Deg. & Deg.**

Nerium indicum Mill.

Nerium odorum Soland.

Nerium oleander sensu Safford non L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau; Nukuoro

Marshall Is.: Ujae; Likiep; Ailinglapalap; Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

***Ochrosia* Juss.**

Bleekeria Hassk.

Excavatia Mgf.

Ochrosia elliptica* Labill.Bleekeria elliptica* (Labill.) Koidz.

Nauru Island

Banaba (Ocean) Island

Ochrosia mariannensis* A. DC. var. *mariannensis*Bleekeria mariannensis* (A. DC.) Koidz.*Excavatia mariannensis* (A. DC.) Mgf.*Rauwolfia* sp. of Safford, v. Prowazek

Marianas Is.: Sarigan; Pagan; Saipan; Tinian; Agiguan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Satawal (planted)

***Ochrosia mariannensis* var. *crassicarpa* Fosb. & Falanruw**

Marianas Is.: Saipan

Ochrosia parviflora (Forst.) G. Don see *Neisosperma oppositifolia* (Lam.) Fosb. & Sachet***Parsonsia* R. Br.*****Parsonsia* sp.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

****Plumeria* L.***Plumeria acuminata* Ait. see *Plumeria rubra* L.*Plumeria acutifolia* Poir. see *Plumeria rubra* L.*Plumeria alba* L. see *Plumeria rubra* L. for Micronesian plants.****Plumeria obtusa* L.**

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

****Plumeria rubra* L.***Plumeria acuminata* Ait. f.*Plumeria acutifolia* Poir.*Plumeria alba* sensu auct. non L.

Marianas Is.: Anatahan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Sonsorol; Tob; Ulithi; Fais; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Puluwat; Namonuito; Nomwin; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Uman, Pis; Nama; Namoluk; Etal; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Utirik; Ujae; Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Jemo; Likiep; Aur; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa; Nonouti

***Rauvolfia* L. (*Rauwolfia*)**

***Rauvolfia insularis* Mgf.**

Rauvolfia laxiflora Kaneh.

Rauvolfia mangiferoides Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal

Rauvolfia laxiflora Kaneh. see *Rauvolfia insularis* Mgf.

Rauvolfia mangiferoides Kaneh. see *Rauvolfia insularis* Mgf.

****Rauvolfia serpentina* (L.) Benth.**

Ophioxylum serpentinum L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Rauwolfia sp. of Safford, v. Prowazek see *Ochrosia mariannensis* A. DC.

***Tabernaemontana* L.**

Rejoua Gaud.

Ervatamia (A. DC.) Stapf

***Tabernaemontana aurantiaca* Gaud.**

Rejoua aurantiaca (Gaud.) Gaud.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

Tabernaemontana coronaria (Jacq.) Willd. see *Tabernaemontana divaricata* (L.) R. Br.

****Tabernaemontana divaricata* (L.) R. Br.**

Nerium divaricatum L.

Nerium coronarium Jacq.

Tabernaemontana coronaria (Jacq.) Willd.

Ervatamia divaricata (L.) Burkill

Ervatamia coronaria (Jacq.) Stapf

Tabernaemontana alternifolia L.

Nyctanthes acuminata Burm. f.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Satawal; Truk- Dublon; Kapingamarangi; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

****Tabernaemontana pandacaqui* Poir.**

Marianas Is.: Saipan

***Tabernaemontana rotensis* (Kaneh.) Fosb. ex Stone**

Ervatamia rotensis Kaneh.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Thevetia L.Thevetia* Adans.*Ahouai* Mill.*Thevetia neriifolia* Juss. ex Steud. see *Thevetia peruviana* (Pers.) K. Schum.***Thevetia peruviana** (Pers.) K. Schum.*Cerbera peruviana* Pers.*Cerbera thevetia* L.*Thevetia neriifolia* Juss. ex Steud.*Thevetia thevetia* (L.) Millsp.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Ulithi; Truk- Moen; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

Vinca L. see *Catharanthus* G. Don for Micronesian records.*Vinca major* L. see *Catharanthus roseus* (L.) G. Don for Micronesian records.*Vinca rosea* L. see *Catharanthus roseus* (L.) G. Don

ASCLEPIADACEAE

Asclepias L.**Asclepias curassavica** L.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Agiguan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Peliliu; Sonsorol; Yap; Ulithi; Woleai;
Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Namonuito;
Nomwin; Murilo; Truk- Tol, Pis; Etal; Satawan; Nukuoro;
Kapingamarangi; Mokil; Ponape; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Lae; Utitik; Ailuk; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

Calotropis L.**Calotropis gigantea** (L.) R. Br.*Asclepias gigantea* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Wake Island

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

Cryptostegia** R. Br.Cryptostegia grandiflora** (Roxb.) R. Br.*Nerium grandiflorum* Roxb.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam
 Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

***Dischidia* R. Br.**

Dischidia bengalensis Colebr. see *Dischidia puberula* Decne. for Guam record

***Dischidia hahliana* Volk.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap

***Dischidia puberula* Decne.**

Dischidia bengalensis sensu Safford non Colebr.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

***Finlaysonia* Wall.**

***Finlaysonia maritima* (Bl.) Baker**

Finlaysonia obovata Wall.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

***Hoya* R. Br.**

***Hoya schneei* Schltr.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

***Hoya trukensis* Hosok.**

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Fefan, Uman

***Sarcolobus* R. Br.**

***Sarcolobus sulphureus* (Volk.) Schltr.**

Tylophora sulphurea Volk.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap

****Telosma* Coville**

****Telosma cordata* (Burm. f.) Merr.**

Asclepias cordata Burm. f.

Telosma odoratissima (Lour.) Coville

Pergularia odoratissima (Lour.) Sm.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Telosma odoratissima (Lour.) Cov. see *Telosma cordata* (Burm. f.) Merr.

***Tylophora* R. Br.**

***Tylophora polyantha* Volk.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Angaur; Yap

Tylophora sulphurea Volk. see *Sarcolobus sulphureus* (Volk.) Schltr.

CONVOLVULACEAE

Aniseia* ChoisyAniseia martinicensis* (Jacq.) Choisy*Convolvulus martinicensis* Jacq.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Yap

Argyreia* Lour.*Lettsomia* Roxb.*Argyreia tiliaefolia* (Desr.) Wight see *Stictocardia tiliaefolia* (Desr.) Hall. f.Argyreia* sp.

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

Batatas Choisy see *Ipomoea* L.*Batatas crassicaulis* Benth. see *Ipomoea fistulosa* Mart. ex Choisy*Calonyction* Choisy see *Ipomoea* L.*Calonyction aculeatum* (L.) House see *Ipomoea alba* L.*Calonyction album* (L.) House see *Ipomoea alba* L., but for most Micronesian records see *Ipomoea macrantha* R. & S.*Calonyction bona-nox* (L.) Boj. see *Ipomoea alba* L., but for Jaluit record see *Ipomoea macrantha* R. & S.*Calonyction comosperma* Boj. see *Ipomoea macrantha* R. & S.*Calonyction speciosum* Choisy see *Ipomoea macrantha* R. & S.*Calonyction tuba* (Schlecht.) Colla see *Ipomoea macrantha* R. & S.*Convolvulus* L. see *Ipomoea* L. for most Micronesian records, but also *Merremia* Dennst. ex Hall. f. and *Stictocardia* Hall. f.*Convolvulus aculeatus* L. see *Ipomoea alba* L.*Convolvulus batatas* L. see *Ipomoea batatas* (L.) Lam.*Convolvulus caeruleus* (Koen. ex Roxb.) Spreng. see *Ipomoea indica* (Burm.) Merr.*Convolvulus congestus* (R. Br.) Spreng. see *Ipomoea indica* (Burm.) Merr.*Convolvulus denticulatus* Desv. see *Ipomoea littoralis* Bl.*Convolvulus grandiflorus* L. f. see *Ipomoea macrantha* R. & S. for Micronesian plants.*Convolvulus hederaceus* L. see *Ipomoea indica* (Burm.) Merr. for Guam record.*Convolvulus mariannensis* Gaud. see *Ipomoea triloba* L.*Convolvulus maritimus* Desr. see *Ipomoea pes-caprae* ssp. *brasiliensis* (L.) v. Ooststr.*Convolvulus nil* L. see *Ipomoea indica* (Burm.) Merr. for Micronesian records.

Convolvulus peltatus L. see *Merremia peltata* (L.) Merr.

Convolvulus pes-caprae L. see *Ipomoea pes-caprae* ssp. *brasiliensis* (L.) v. Ooststr. for Micronesian plant.

Convolvulus reptans L. see *Ipomoea aquatica* Forsk.

Convolvulus tiliaefolius Desr. see *Stictocardia tiliaefolia* (Desr.) Hall. f.

Convolvulus trilobatus Gaud. see *Ipomoea triloba* L.

****Cuscuta* L.**

****Cuscuta campestris* Yuncker**

Caroline Is.: Yap

Erycibe Roxb. see *Embelia* Burm. f. (Myrsinaceae) for Micronesian records.

Erycibe sp. see *Embelia* sp.

***Evolvulus* L.**

***Evolvulus alsinoides* (L.) L.**

Convolvulus alsinoides L.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian

***Ipomoea* L.**

Calonyction Choisy

Batatas Choisy

Pharbitis Choisy

Quamoclit Moench

****Ipomoea alba* L.**

Convolvulus aculeatus L.

Ipomoea bona-nox L.

Calonyction aculeatum (L.) House

Calonyction album (L.) House

Marianas Is.: Guam

****Ipomoea aquatica* Forsk.**

Ipomoea reptans sensu Merr., Kaneh. non (L.) Poir.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Peliliu, Angaur; Yap; Ulithi; Truk- Moen; Satawan

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

****Ipomoea batatas* (L.) Lam.**

Convolvulus batatas L.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Angaur; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Murilo; Nomwin; Truk- Moen, Fefan; Namoluk; Satawan; Ponape; Kusaie

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Radack; Kwajalein; Likiep, Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

Ipomoea biloba Forsk. see *Ipomoea pes-caprae* ssp. *brasiliensis* (L.) v. Ooststr.

Ipomoea bona-nox L. see *Ipomoea alba* L.

Ipomoea campanulata L. see *Stictocardia tiliaefolia* (Desr.) Hall. f. for Micronesian records.

Ipomoea choisiana Wight see *Ipomoea littoralis* Bl.

Ipomoea coccinea L. see *Ipomoea hederifolia* L.

Ipomoea commutata R. & S. see *Ipomoea triloba* L. for Micronesian record.

Ipomoea congesta R. Br. see *Ipomoea indica* (Burm.) Merr.

Ipomoea crassicaulis (Benth.) Rob. see *Ipomoea fistulosa* Mart. ex Choisy

Ipomoea denticulata Choisy see *Ipomoea littoralis* Bl.

Ipomoea digitata L. see *Ipomoea mauritiana* Jacq. for Micronesian records.

Ipomoea fimbriosepala Choisy see *Ipomoea setifera* var. *fimbriosepala* (Choisy) Fosb.

****Ipomoea fistulosa* Mart. ex Choisy**

Batatas ? *crassicaulis* Benth.

Ipomoea crassicaulis (Benth.) Rob.

Marianas Is.: Tinian; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

Ipomoea glaberrima Boj. see *Ipomoea macrantha* R. & S. for Micronesian records.

Ipomoea gracilis R. Br. see *Ipomoea littoralis* Bl. for Micronesian records.

Ipomoea grandiflora Lam. see *Ipomoea macrantha* R. & S. for Micronesian records.

Ipomoea hederacea (L.) Jacq. see *Ipomoea indica* (Burm.) Merr.

****Ipomoea hederifolia* L.**

Ipomoea coccinea sensu auct. non L.

Ipomoea angulata Lam.

Quamoclit coccinea sensu auct. non (L.) Bojer

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian

****Ipomoea horsfalliae* Hook.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Ipomoea indica* (Burm.) Merr. var. *indica*Convolvulus indicus* Burm.*Convolvulus hederaceus* sensu Safford non L.*Convolvulus nil* sensu Safford non L.*Ipomoea hederacea* sensu Safford non L.*Ipomoea congesta* R. Br.*Convolvulus caeruleus* sensu Safford non (Roxb.) Spreng.*Convolvulus congestus* (R. Br.) Spreng.*Pharbitis hederacea* sensu Safford non (L.) Choisy*Pharbitis insularis* Choisy*Pharbitis nil* sensu Safford non (L.) Choisy*Ipomoea insularis* (Choisy) Steud.*Pharbitis congesta* (R. Br.) Hara

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Alamagan; Guguan; Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian;
Agiguan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Madmosuk, Ngarakabesang, Angaur;
Satawal; Truk- Moen; Kusaie

***Ipomoea indica* f. *albiflora* Stone**

Marianas Is.: Guam

***Ipomoea indica* var. *hosakae* Fosb.**

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen, Fefan

Ipomoea littoralis* Bl.Ipomoea denticulata* (Desv.) Choisy*Convolvulus denticulatus* Desv.*Ipomoea gracilis* sensu auct. non R. Br.*Ipomoea choisiana* Wight ex Safford

Marianas Is.: Anatahan; Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Babeldaob, Ngeanges; Sonsorol; Yap;
Ulithi; Fais; Woleai; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Namonuito;
Murilo; Nomwin; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Fefan, Pis;
Namoluk; Lukunor; Satawan; Kapingamarangi; Ponape;
Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Ujelang; Lae; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari

Ipomoea macrantha* R. & S.Convolvulus tuba* Schlecht.*Ipomoea longiflora* R. Br. non HBK. ex Willd.*Ipomoea tuba* (Schlecht.) G. Don*Ipomoea grandiflora* sensu Koidz., non Lam.*Ipomoea glaberrima* Boj. ex Bouton

Ipomoea alba sensu Taylor non L.

Ipomoea bona-nox sensu Guillaumin non L.

Calonyction tuba (Schlecht.) Colla

Calonyction speciosum sensu Engler non Choisy

Calonyction bona-nox sensu Schum. & Laut. non (L.) Boj.

Calonyction comosperma Boj.

Calonyction album sensu Merr., non (L.) House

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Ngeanges, Peliliu; Sonsorol; Yap; Ulithi;
Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Gaferut; Namonuito;
Murilo; Truk- Moen, Pis; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro;
Kapingamarangi; Ant; Mokil; Pingelap

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Pokak; Eniwetok; Bikini; Ailinginae; Rongelap; Rongerik;
Utirik; Ujelang; Ujae; Wotho; Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Jemo;
Likiep; Mejit; Aur; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Kili; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa; Nonouti; Tabiteuea; Onotoa

Ipomoea mariannensis Choisy see *Ipomoea triloba* L.

Ipomoea maritima (Desr.) R. Br. see *Ipomoea pes-caprae* ssp. *brasiliensis* (L.) v. Ooststr.

Ipomoea mauritiana Jacq.

Convolvulus paniculata L.

Ipomoea paniculata (L.) R. Br.

Ipomoea digitata sensu auct. non L.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Peliliu; Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol,
Fefan; Ponape; Kusaie

Ipomoea maxima (L. f.) Sweet see *Ipomoea sepiaria* Koen. ex Roxb. for Micronesian records.

****Ipomoea obscura*** (L.) Ker-Gawl.

Convolvulus obscurus L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Ipomoea paniculata (L.) R. Br. see *Ipomoea mauritiana* Jacq.

Ipomoea pes-caprae (L.) Sweet (ssp. *pes-caprae* not known from Micronesia.)

Ipomoea pes-caprae ssp. *brasiliensis* (L.) v. Ooststr.

Convolvulus brasiliensis L.

Convolvulus pes-caprae sensu auct. non L.

Ipomoea biloba sensu auct. non Forsk.

Convolvulus maritimus Desr.

Ipomoea maritima (Desr.) R. Br.

Ipomoea pes-caprae of most Pacific authors non (L.) Sweet

Ipomoea purga sensu Okabe non Hayne

Ipomoea brasiliensis (L.) Sweet

Marianas Is.: Uracas; Maug; Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Guguan; Sarigan; Anatahan; Medinilla; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Malakal, Peliliu, Angaur; Sonsorol; Tobi; Helen Reef; Yap; Ulithi; Eauripik; Woleai; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Namonuito; Truk- Dublon, Tol; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Kapingamarangi; Ponape; Kusaie

Marcus Island

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Lae; Kwajalein; Likiep; Majuro; Jaluit

Nauru Island

Banaba (Ocean) Island

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa

****Ipomoea quamoclit* L.**

Convolvulus pennatus Desr.

Quamoclit pennata (Desr.) Boj.

Quamoclit vulgaris Choisy

Quamoclit quamoclit (L.) Britton

Marianas Is.: Tinian; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Ponape

Ipomoea reptans (L.) Poir. see *Ipomoea aquatica* Forsk.

****Ipomoea sepiaria* Koen. ex Roxb.**

Convolvulus maximus sensu auct. non L. f.

Ipomoea maxima sensu auct. plur. non (L. f.) Sweet

Caroline Is.: Yap

****Ipomoea setifera* Poiret (var. *setifera* not known from Micronesia.)**

****Ipomoea setifera* var. *fimbriosepala* (Choisy) Fosb.**

Ipomoea fimbriosepala Choisy

Aniseia hastata Meisn.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Ipomoea tiliaefolia (Desr.) R. & S. see *Stictocardia tiliaefolia* (Desr.) Hall.

***Ipomoea triloba* L.**

Convolvulus trilobatus Gaud.

Ipomoea mariannensis Choisy

Convolvulus mariannensis Gaud. ex Safford

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Malakal, Angaur; Yap; Truk- Fefan; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

Ipomoea tuba (Schlecht.) Don see *Ipomoea macrantha* R. & S.

Ipomoea tuberosa L. see *Merremia tuberosa* (L.) Rendle

Ipomoea turpethum (L.) R. Br. see *Operculina turpethum* (L.) Manso

Lettsomia Roxb. see *Operculina* Manso for misapplication to Micronesian specimens in herbaria.

***Merremia* Dennst. ex Hall. f.**

**Merremia aegyptia* (L.) Urb.

Ipomoea aegyptia L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Merremia convolvulacea Dennst. see *Merremia hederacea* (Burm. f.) Hall. f.

**Merremia gemella* (Burm. f.) Hall. f.

Convolvulus gemellus Burm. f.

Marianas Is.: Guam

**Merremia hederacea* (Burm. f.) Hall. f.

Evolvulus hederaceus Burm. f.

Merremia convolvulacea Dennst.

Convolvulus hederaceus sensu Merr. non L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap

***Merremia peltata* (L.) Merr.**

Convolvulus peltatus L.

Ipomoea peltata (L.) Choisy

Operculina peltata (L.) Hall. f.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Madonosuk, Koror; Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon; Ponape; Kusaie

**Merremia tridentata* (L.) Hall. f. (ssp. *tridentata* not known from Micronesia.)

**Merremia tridentata* ssp. *hastata* v. Ooststr.

Merremia hastata Hall. f. nom. illegit.

Convolvulus hastatus Desr.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

**Merremia tuberosa* (L.) Rendle

Ipomoea tuberosa L.

Operculina tuberosa (L.) Meissn.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

Merremia umbellata (L.) Hall. f. (var. *umbellata* not known from Micronesia.)
Convolvulus umbellatus L.

Merremia umbellata var. *orientalis* Hall. f.
 Caroline Is.: Ponape

***Operculina* Manso**

Operculina aegyptia (L.) House see *Merremia aegyptia* (L.) Urb.

Operculina peltata (L.) Hall. f. see *Merremia peltata* (L.) Merr.

Operculina tuberosa (L.) Meissn. see *Merremia tuberosa* (L.) Rendle

***Operculina turpethum* (L.) Manso**

Convolvulus turpethum L.

Merremia umbellata sensu Kaneh., Okabe non (L.) Hall. f.

Ipomoea turpethum (L.) R. Br.

Marianas Is.: Tinian

Caroline Is.: Palau- Ngarakabesang, Malakal, Aulupse'el, Peliliu,
 Angaur; Fais; Woleai; Ifaluk; Truk; Namoluk; Ponape;
 Kusaie

****Operculina ventricosa* (Bert.) Peter**

Convolvulus ventricosus Bertero

Marianas Is.: Maug; Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan;
 Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Fais

Pharbitis Choisy see *Ipomoea* L.

Pharbitis congesta (R. Br.) Hara see *Ipomoea indica* (Burm.) Merr.

Pharbitis hederacea (L.) Choisy see *Ipomoea indica* (Burm.) Merr.

Pharbitis insularis Choisy see *Ipomoea indica* (Burm.) Merr.

Pharbitis nil (L.) Choisy see *Ipomoea indica* (Burm.) Merr. for Micronesian records.

Quamoclit Moench see *Ipomoea* L.

Quamoclit pennata (Desr.) Boj. see *Ipomoea quamoclit* L.

Quamoclit quamoclit (L.) Britt. see *Ipomoea quamoclit* L.

Rivea Choisy see *Stictocardia* Hall. f.

Rivea campanulata (L.) House see *Stictocardia tiliaefolia* (Desr.) Hall. f. for
 Micronesian plants.

Rivea tiliaefolia (Desr.) Choisy see *Stictocardia tiliaefolia* (Desr.) Hall. f.

***Stictocardia* Hall. f.**

Rivea sensu Merrill non Choisy

Stictocardia tiliaefolia* (Desr.) Hall. f.Convolvulus tiliaefolius* Desr.*Ipomoea campanulata* sensu auct. Micr. non L.*Convolvulus grandiflorus* L. f.*Ipomoea tiliaefolia* (Desr.) R. & S.*Rivea tiliaefolia* (Desr.) Choisy*Argyreia tiliaefolia* (Desr.) Wight*Rivea campanulata* sensu Merr. non (L.) House*Stictocardia campanulata* sensu Merr. non (L.) Merr.

Marianas Is.: Alamagan; Sarigan; Anatahan; Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

BORAGINACEAE

Carmona* Cav.Carmona heterophylla* Cav. see *Carmona retusa* (Vahl) Masam.*Carmona microphylla* (Lam.) G. Don see *Carmona retusa* (Vahl) Masam.***Carmona retusa* (Vahl) Masam.***Cordia retusa* Vahl*Ehretia buxifolia* Roxb.*Ehretia microphylla* Lam.*Carmona microphylla* (Lam.) G. Don*Carmona heterophylla* Cav.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Cordia* L.***Cordia dichotoma* Forst. f.***Cordia myxa* sensu auct. non L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

***Cordia micronesica* Kaneh. & Hatus.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

****Cordia myxa* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Cordia sebestena L. for Chamisso's Radack and Pickering's Gilbert records see *Cordia subcordata* Lam.****Cordia sebestena* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

Cordia subcordata* Lam.Cordia sebestena* sensu Chamisso, Pickering non L.

Marianas Is.: Maug; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Ngeanges, Angaur; Sonsorol; Yap; Ulithi; Woleai; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Puluwat; Namonuito; Nomwin; Truk- Dublon, Udot, Pis; Nama; Losap; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Bikini; Ailinginae; Rongelap; Rongerik; Utirik; Ujelang; Ujae; Wotho; Lae; Kwajalein; Jemo; Likiep; Ailinglapalap; Arno; Majuro; Jaluit

Banaba (Ocean) Island

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Abemama; Nonouti

Ehretia L. see *Carmona* Cav. for Guam species.*Ehretia buxifolia* Roxb. see *Carmona retusa* (Vahl) Masam.*Ehretia microphylla* Lam. see *Carmona retusa* (Vahl) Masam.***Heliotropium* L.***Tiaridium* Lehm.***Heliotropium anomalum* H. & A.**

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Guam

Caroline Is.: Fais

Wake Island

****Heliotropium arborescens* L.***Heliotropium peruvianum* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

***Heliotropium bracteatum* R. Br.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Angaur

Heliotropium coromandelianum var. *depressum* (Cham.) A. DC. see *Heliotropium procumbens* var. *depressum* (Cham.) Fosb. & Sachet (ined.)*Heliotropium coromandelianum* var. *oblongifolium* A. DC. see *Heliotropium procumbens* var. *depressum* (Cham.) Fosb. & Sachet (ined.) for Marianas plant.*Heliotropium curassavicum* L. see *Heliotropium procumbens* var. *depressum* (Cham.) Fosb. & Sachet (ined.) for Guam records.*Heliotropium gracile* var. *depressum* Cham. see *Heliotropium procumbens* var. *depressum* (Cham.) Fosb. & Sachet (ined.)

Heliotropium indicum* L.Tiaridium indicum* (L.) Lehm.

Marianas Is.: Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Ualan [= Kusaie]

Heliotropium ovalifolium var. *depressum* (Cham.) Merr. see *Heliotropium procumbens*
var. *depressum* (Cham.) Fosb. & Sachet (ined.)*Heliotropium peruvianum* L. see *Heliotropium arborescens* L.***Heliotropium procumbens* Mill.** (var. *procumbens* not known in Micronesia.)***Heliotropium procumbens* var. *depressum* (Cham.) Fosb. & Sachet (ined.)***Heliotropium gracile* var. *depressum* Cham.*Heliotropium zeylanicum* sensu Endlicher non Lam.*Heliotropium coromandelianum* var. *depressum* (Cham.) A. DC.*Heliotropium coromandelianum* var. *oblongifolium* sensu Gaud. and A. DC. pro
parte non A. DC. typ.*Heliotropium curassavicum* sensu Bryan non L.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Ulithi

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Majuro

Wake Island

Heliotropium zeylanicum Lam. see *Heliotropium procumbens* var. *depressum* (Cham.)
Fosb. & Sachet (ined.) for Guam record.*Messerschmidia* L. see *Tournefortia* L.*Messerschmidia argentea* (L. f.) Johnst. see *Tournefortia argentea* L. f.*Tiaridium* Lehm. see *Heliotropium* L.*Tiaridium indicum* (L.) Lehm. see *Heliotropium indicum* L.***Tournefortia* L.*****Tournefortia argentea* L. f.***Messerschmidia argentea* (L. f.) I. M. Johnst.*Tournefortia sarmentosa* sensu Christian non Lam.*Tournefortia sericea* Cham.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Koror, Malakal, Urukthapel, Ngeanges,
Angaur, Ngaremdiu; Sonsorol; Helen Reef; Mapia; Yap;
Ulithi; Fais; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek;
Satawal; Puluwat; Namonuito; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Fefan,
Pis; Nama; Losap; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan;
Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap;
Kusaie

Marcus Island

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Pokak; Bikar; Eniwetok; Bikini; Rongelap; Rongerik; Taka; Utirik; Ujelang; Ujae; Wotho; Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Jemo; Likiep; Aur; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Kili; Jaluit

Nauru

Banaba (Ocean) Island

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Nonouti; Tabiteuea; Onotoa

Tournefortia sarmentosa Lam. see *Tournefortia argentea* L. f. for Micronesian records.

Tournefortia sericea Cham. see *Tournefortia argentea* L. f.

VERBENACEAE

Avicennia L.

Avicennia alba Bl. see *Avicennia marina* var. *alba* (Bl.) Bakh.

Avicennia marina (Forsk.) Vierh. (var. *marina* not known from Micronesia).

Avicennia marina var. *alba* (Bl.) Bakh.

Avicennia alba Bl.

Avicennia officinalis sensu Lam. non L.

Avicennia spicata sensu Volk. non O. Ktze.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap

Avicennia officinalis L. see *Avicennia marina* var. *alba* (Bl.) Bakh. for Micronesian records.

Avicennia spicata O. Ktze. see *Avicennia marina* var. *alba* (Bl.) Bakh. for Micronesian records.

Callicarpa L.

Callicarpa cana L. sensu lato see *Callicarpa candicans* (Burm. f.) Hochr. sensu lato.

Callicarpa cana var. *integrifolia* Lam f. *integrifolia* see *Callicarpa candicans* var. *integrifolia* (Lam) Fosb. (ined.)

Callicarpa cana var. *integrifolia* f. *glabriuscula* Lam see *Callicarpa lamii* Hosokawa for Marianas records, *Callicarpa elegans* (?) for some Caroline Islands records, *Callicarpa candicans* var. *integrifolia* (Lam) Fosberg (ined.) for others.

Callicarpa cana var. *integrifolia* f. *typica* Lam see *Callicarpa candicans* var. *integrifolia* (Lam) Fosb. (ined.) for Caroline Islands records, *Callicarpa candicans* var. *paucinervia* (Merrill) Fosberg (ined.) for Marianas records.

Callicarpa cana var. *latifolia* Lam, pro parte (as to Yap specimen) see *Callicarpa candicans* var. *integrifolia* (Lam) Fosberg (ined.)

Callicarpa cana var. *longifolia* Lam see *Callicarpa candicans* var. *integrifolia* (Lam) Fosberg (ined.)

Callicarpa candicans (Burm. f.) Hochr. sensu lato

Urtica candicans Burm. f.

Callicarpa cana L.

Callicarpa paucinervia Merr.

Callicarpa cana f. *glabriuscula* Lam

Callicarpa erioclona sensu Moldenke non Schauer

(The varieties in this species are not very clear and their relationship to those of other Indo-Pacific areas are not well understood).

Callicarpa candicans (Burm. f.) Hochr. (var. *candicans* not known from Micronesia.)

Callicarpa candicans var. *integrifolia* (Lam) Fosb. (ined.)

Callicarpa cana var. *latifolia* Lam pro parte

Callicarpa cana var. *longifolia* Lam

Callicarpa erioclona f. *glabrescens* Moldenke

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal, Aulupse'el, Peliliu, Angaur; Sonsorol; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Namonuito; Murilo; Nomwin; Truk- Eten, Pis; Nama

Callicarpa candicans var. *paucinervia* (Merrill) Fosberg (ined.)

Callicarpa paucinervia Merrill

Callicarpa erioclona var. *paucinervia* (Merr.) Moldenke

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Callicarpa candicans var. *ponapensis* Fosb. (ined.)

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Callicarpa elegans Hayek

Callicarpa cana f. *glabriuscula* Lam, pro parte

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal, Aulupse'el, Keriau, Urukthapel; Yap

Callicarpa erioclona Schauer see *Callicarpa candicans* (Burm. f.) Hochr. for Micronesian records.

Callicarpa erioclona f. *glabrescens* Mold. see *Callicarpa candicans* var. *integrifolia* (Lam) Fosb. (ined.)

Callicarpa erioclona var. *paucinervia* (Merr.) Mold. see *Callicarpa candicans* var. *paucinervia* (Merr.) Fosberg (ined.)

Callicarpa glabra Lam see *Callicarpa lamii* Hosok.

Callicarpa lamii* Hosok. (as *lammii*)Callicarpa glabra* Lam non Koidz.*Callicarpa cana* f. *glabriuscula* Lam, pro parte*Callicarpa longifolia* Lam

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Alamagan; Saipan; Tinian; Agiguan; Rota; Guam

Callicarpa longifolia Lam see *Callicarpa lamii* Hosok. for Micronesian records.*Callicarpa paucinervia* Merr. see *Callicarpa candicans* (Burm. f.) Hochr. var. *paucinervia* Fosberg (ined.)***Clerodendrum* L.***Volkameria* L.*Clerodendrum blumeum* Schauer see *Clerodendrum buchananii* var. *fallax* (Lindl.) Bakh.*Clerodendrum buchananii* (Roxb.) Walp. (var. *buchananii* is not known from Micronesia.)*Clerodendrum buchananii* var. *fallax* (Lindl.) Bakh.*Clerodendrum blumeum* Schauer*Clerodendrum fallax* Lindl.*Clerodendrum speciosissimum* sensu auct. plur. non van Geert

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel, Ngeanges, Peliliu, Angaur; Yap; Fais; Woleai; Satawal; Ponape

****Clerodendrum bungei* Steud.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Clerodendrum commersonii (Poir.) Spreng. see *Clerodendrum inerme* (L.) Gaertn.*Clerodendrum fallax* Lindl. see *Clerodendrum buchananii* var. *fallax* (Lindl.) Bakh.****Clerodendrum indicum* (L.) O. Ktze.***Clerodendrum siphonanthus* R. Br.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Clerodendrum inerme (L.) Gaertn. (var. *inerme* not found in Micronesia.)*Volkameria inermis* L.*Clerodendrum nereifolium* Wall.*Clerodendrum commersonii* (Poir.) Spreng.*Clerodendrum inerme* var. *oceanicum* A. Gray

Marianas Is.: Sarigan; Pagan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Peliliu, Angaur;

Sonsorol; Yap; Ulithi; Eauripik; Woleai; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Namonuito; Nomwin; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Uman, Pis; Losap; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ponape; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Bikini; Eniwetok; Ailinginae; Rongelap; Utirik; Ujelang; Wotho; Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Jemo; Likiep; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Nonouti; Tabiteuea; Onotoa

Clerodendrum nereifolium Wall. see *Clerodendrum inerme* (L.) Gaertn. var. *oceanicum*
A. Gray for Micronesian references.

****Clerodendrum paniculatum* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Ponape

****Clerodendrum quadriloculare* (Blanco) Merr.**

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Clerodendrum siphonanthus R. Br. see *Clerodendrum indicum* (L.) O. Ktze.

Clerodendrum speciosissimum v. Geert see *Clerodendrum buchananii* var. *fallax* (Lindl.)
Bakh. for Micronesian plants both wild and cultivated.

****Clerodendrum thomsonae* Balf.**

Marianas Is.: Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Ponape

****Duranta* L.**

Duranta plumieri Jacq. see *Duranta repens* L.

****Duranta repens* L.**

Duranta plumieri Jacq.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Arno

***Gmelina* L.**

***Gmelina elliptica* Sm.**

Gmelina villosa Roxb.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal

***Gmelina palawensis* H. J. Lam**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Malakal

Gmelina villosa Roxb. see *Gmelina elliptica* Sm.

****Lantana* L.**

Lantana aculeata L. see *Lantana camara* var. *aculeata* (L.) Mold.

****Lantana camara* L. var. *camara***

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

****Lantana camara* var. *aculeata* (L.) Mold.**

Lantana aculeata L.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Angaur; Yap; Truk- Moen, Udot,
Param; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Ailinglapalap; Jaluit

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Nonouti

****Lantana montevidensis* (Spreng.) Briq.**

Lantana sellowiana Link. & Otto

Marianas Is.: Guam

Lantana sellowiana Link. & Otto see *Lantana montevidensis* (Spreng.) Briq. at least for
Micronesian plants.

****Lippia* Houst. ex L.**

Phyla Lour.

****Lippia nodiflora* (L.) Rich.**

Verbena nodiflora L.

Phyla nodiflora (L.) Greene

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Peliliu, Angaur; Ulithi; Faraulap

****Petraea* L.******Petraea volubilis* L.**

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

Phyla Lour. see *Lippia* Houst. ex L.

Phyla nodiflora (L.) Greene see *Lippia nodiflora* (L.) Rich.

***Premna* L.**

Premna alba Lam see *Premna obtusifolia* R. Br.

Premna angustiflora Lam see *Premna obtusifolia* R. Br.

Premna corymbosa (Burm. f.) Rottl. & Willd. see *Premna obtusifolia* R. Br.

Premna corymbosa var. *obtusifolia* (R. Br.) Fletcher see *Premna obtusifolia* R. Br.

Premna gaudichaudii Schauer see *P. obtusifolia* R. Br.

Premna integrifolia L. see *P. obtusifolia* R. Br.

Premna integrifolia ssp. *dentatolabium* Lam see *Premna obtusifolia* R. Br.

Premna mariannarum Schauer see *P. obtusifolia* R. Br.

***Premna obtusifolia* R. Br.**

Premna gaudichaudii Schauer

Premna integrifolia L.

Premna integrifolia ssp. *dentatolabium* Lam

Premna mariannarum Schauer

Premna taitensis Schauer

Premna corymbosa (Burm. f.) Rottl. & Willd.

Premna corymbosa var. *obtusifolia* (R. Br.) Fletcher

Premna alba Lam

Premna angustiflora Lam

Premna paulobarbata Lam

Premna timoriana sensu Lam, perhaps non Decne.

Marianas Is.: Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Guguan; Sarigan; Anatahan; Medinilla; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Ngeanges, Peliliu, Angaur; Sonsorol; Tobi; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Woleai; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Puluwat; Namonuito; Truk-Moen, Dublon, Tol, Fefan, Pis; Losap; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Utirik; Ujelang; Ujae; Wotho; Lae; Ailuk; Likiep; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Tabiteuea; Onotoa

Premna paulobarbata Lam see *Premna obtusifolia* R. Br.

***Premna pubescens* Blanco (var. *pubescens* not known from Micronesia.)**

***Premna pubescens* var. *odorata* Lam**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

Premna taitensis Schauer see *Premna obtusifolia* R. Br.

Premna timoriana Decne. see *Premna obtusifolia* R. Br. at least for Gilbert Islands record.

****Stachytarpheta* Vahl**

Stachytarpheta dichotoma (HBK.) Vahl see *Stachytarpheta urticifolia* Sims for Micronesian record.

Stachytarpheta indica (L.) Vahl see *Stachytarpheta jamaicensis* (L.) Vahl

****Stachytarpheta jamaicensis* (L.) Vahl**

Verbena jamaicensis L.

Stachytarpheta dichotoma sensu auct. non (HBK.) Vahl

Stachytarpheta indica (L.) Vahl

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Malakal, Aulupse'el, Peliliu, Angaur; Yap; Ponape

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Majuro

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa

****Stachytarpheta jamaicensis* × *Stachytarpheta urticifolia***

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

****Stachytarpheta urticifolia* Sims**

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- "Garikiai", Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal, Urukthapel, Peliliu, Angaur; Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Udot, Pis; Namoluk; Lukunor; Satawan

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Likiep; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa

****Tectona* L. f.******Tectona grandis* L. f.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

Vitex* L.**Vitex cofassus* Reinw. ex Bl.**

Vitex monophylla Schum. & Hollr.

Vitex punctata Schauer

Vitex cofassus var. *typica* Lam

Vitex cofassus var. *puberula* Lam

Marianas Is.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

Vitex cofassus var. *puberula* Lam see *Vitex cofassus* Reinw. ex Bl.

***Vitex glabrata* R. Br.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Vitex glabrata sensu Kaneh. non R. Br. see *Viticipremna novae-pommeraniae* (Warb.) Lam*Vitex incisa* Lam. see *Vitex negundo* var. *bicolor* Lam***Vitex negundo* L.** (var. *negundo* not known from Micronesia.)*Vitex incisa* Lamarck*Vitex paniculata* Lamarck***Vitex negundo* var. *bicolor* (Willd.) Lam***Vitex trifolia* var. *bicolor* (Willd.) Moldenke

Marianas Is.: Maug; Pagan; Saipan; Tinian; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang;
Sonsorol; Tobi; Yap; Woleai; Ifaluk; Truk- Moen; Satawan;
Lukunor; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ponape; Kusaie

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Abaiang

Vitex paniculata Lamarck see *Vitex negundo* L.****Vitex parviflora* Juss.***Vitex littoralis* Decne.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Tor uil

Vitex trifolia* L.Vitex trifolia* var. *subtrisecta* (Kuntze) Mold.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap; Kusaie

Wake Is.

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

Banaba (Ocean) Island

Nauru Island

Vitex trifolia var. *bicolor* (Willd.) Mold. see *Vitex negundo* var. *bicolor* (Willd.) Lam*Vitex trifolia* var. *subtrisecta* (O. Ktze.) Mold. see *Vitex trifolia* L.

Viticipremna* Lam**Viticipremna novae-pommeraniae* (Warb.) Lam***Vitex novae-pommeraniae* Warb.*Vitex glabrata* sensu Kaneh. non R. Br.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Urukthapel

Volcameria L. see *Clerodendrum* L.*Volcameria inermis* L. see *Clerodendrum inerme* (L.) Gaertn.

Volkameria L. see *Clerodendrum* L.

Volkameria inermis L. see *Clerodendrum inerme* (L.) Gaertn.

LABIATAE

Achyrospermum Bl.

Achyrospermum densiflorum Bl.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Coleus Lour.

Coleus blumei Benth. see *Plectranthus scutellarioides* (L.) R. Br. for Micronesian specimens.

Coleus scutellarioides (L.) Benth. see *Plectranthus scutellarioides* (L.) R. Br.

**Hyptis* Jacq.

Mesosphaerum R. Br.

**Hyptis capitata* Jacq.

Hyptis mariannarum Briq.

Mesosphaerum capitatum (Jacq.) O. Ktze.

Hyptis capitata var. *mariannarum* (Briq.) Briq.

Hyptis conferta Pohl

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Malakal; Yap; Ponape

Hyptis capitata var. *mariannarum* Briq. see *Hyptis capitata* Jacq.

Hyptis conferta Pohl see *Hyptis capitata* Jacq. at least for Micronesian records.

Hyptis mariannarum Briq. see *Hyptis capitata* Jacq.

**Hyptis mutabilis* (A. Rich.) Briq. var. *mutabilis*

Nepeta mutabilis A. Rich.

Hyptis sp. of Merrill

Marianas Is.: Tinian; Guam

**Hyptis mutabilis* var. *polystachya* (HBK.) Briq.

Hyptis polystachya HBK.

Marianas Is.

**Hyptis pectinata* (L.) Poit.

Nepeta pectinata L.

Mesosphaerum pectinatum (L.) Kuntze

Marianas Is.: Maug; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Angaur

****Hyptis spicigera* Lam.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

****Hyptis suaveolens* (L.) Poir.***Ballota suaveolens* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Fefan, Param, Romonum

****Lavandula* L.******Lavandula spica* L.***Lavandula vera* DC.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Lavandula vera DC. see *Lavandula spica* L.****Leonurus* L.******Leonurus sibiricus* L.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

****Leucas* R. Br.******Leucas lavandulaefolia* Sm.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

****Mentha* L.******Mentha arvensis* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

****Mentha piperita* L.**

Caroline Is.: Satawan

Gilbert Is.

Mesosphaerum R. Br. see *Hyptis* Jacq.*Mesosphaerum capitatum* (Jacq.) O. Ktze. see *Hyptis capitata* Jacq.*Mesosphaerum pectinatum* (L.) O. Ktze. see *Hyptis pectinata* (L.) Poit.****Moschosma* Reichb.******Moschosma polystachyum* (L.) Benth.***Ocimum polystachyum* L.*Plectranthus parviflorus* sensu Volkens non R. Br.

Caroline Is.: Yap

Ocimum L.****Ocimum americanum* L.***Ocimum canum* Sims

Marianas Is.: Guam

****Ocimum basilicum* L.**

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap; Ulithi; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa; Nonouti; Nikunau

Ocimum canum Sims see *Ocimum americanum* L.***Ocimum sanctum* L.***Ocimum* sp. of St. John

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Sonsorol; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Udot; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ponape; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Utirik; Ujae; Lae; Ailuk; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

****Orthosiphon* Benth.******Orthosiphon aristatus* (Bl.) Miq.***Ocimum aristatum* Bl.*Orthosiphon stamineus* Benth.

Caroline Is.: Palau; Ponape

Orthosiphon stamineus Benth. see *Orthosiphon aristatus* (Bl.) Miq.****Plectranthus* L'Hérit.***Coleus* Lour.****Plectranthus graveolens* R. Br.**

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

Plectranthus parviflorus R. Br. see *Moschosma polystachyum* (L.) Benth. for Micronesian record.****Plectranthus scutellarioides* (L.) R. Br.***Ocimum scutellarioides* L.*Coleus scutellarioides* (L.) Benth.*Coleus blumei* Benth.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

- Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Koror; Yap; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Satawal;
 Namoluk; Etal; Satawan; Nukuoro; Ponape
- Wake Island
- Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Jaluit
- Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

SOLANACEAE

**Capsicum* L.

**Capsicum annuum* L. sensu lato
 (variety not indicated).

- Marianas Is.: Guam
- Caroline Is.: Palau; Ulithi; Truk- Tol
- Wake Island
- Marshall Is.: Jaluit
- Gilbert Is.

**Capsicum annuum* var. *cerasiforme* (Mill.) Irish

Capsicum cerasiforme Mill.

- Marianas Is.: Guam

**Capsicum annuum* var. *grossum* (L.) Sendtn.

Capsicum grossum L.

Capsicum dulce Hort. ex Dun.

- Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam
- Marshall Is.: Kwajalein
- Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

**Capsicum annuum* var. *longum* (L.) Sendtn.

Capsicum longum L.

- Caroline Is.: Yap
- Marshall Is.: Jaluit

Capsicum baccatum L. see *Capsicum frutescens* L.

Capsicum dulce Hort. ex Dun. see *Capsicum annuum* var. *grossum* (L.) Sendtn.

**Capsicum frutescens* L.

Capsicum baccatum L.

Capsicum frutescens var. *baccatum* (L.) Irish

Capsicum fruticosum L. (sphalm?)

- Marianas Is.: Maug; Asuncion; Agrigan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Anatahan;
 Saipan; Rota; Guam
- Caroline Is.: Palau- Malakal; Sonsorol; Yap; Fais; Eauripik; Faraulap;
 Ifaluk; Satawal; Nomwin; Truk- Dublon, Udot, Romonum,

Uman; Namoluk; Etal; Satawan; Nukuoro;
Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ponape

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Arno

Banaba (Ocean) Island

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa; Tabiteuea

Capsicum frutescens var. *baccatum* (L.) Irish see *Capsicum frutescens* L.

Capsicum fruticosum L. probably an error for *Capsicum frutescens* L.

Capsicum grossum L. see *Capsicum annuum* var. *grossum* (L.) Sendtn.

Capsicum longum DC. see *Capsicum annuum* var. *longum* (DC.) Sendtn.

****Cestrum* L.**

****Cestrum diurnum* L.**

Cestrum pallidum Lam.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap

****Cestrum nocturnum* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Likiep

Cestrum pallidum Lam. see *Cestrum diurnum* L.

****Cyphomandra* Mart. ex Sendtn.**

****Cyphomandra betacea* (Cav.) Sendtn.**

Solanum betaceum Cav.

Marianas Is.: Guam

****Datura* L.**

Datura fastuosa L. see *Datura metel* L.

Datura fastuosa var. *alba* (Nees) C. B. Cl. see *Datura metel* L.

****Datura metel* L.**

Datura fastuosa L.

Datura fastuosa var. *alba* (Nees) C. B. Cl.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Angaur; Ponape

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Abaiang; Tarawa; Tamana

Lycopersicon Mill. see *Solanum* L.

Lycopersicon esculentum Mill. see *Solanum lycopersicum* L.

Lycopersicon lycopersicum (L.) Karst. see *Solanum lycopersicum* L.

****Nicotiana* L.**

****Nicotiana tabacum* L.**

- Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Malakal; Yap; Ulithi; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Elato; Lamotrek; Satawal; Namonuito; Truk- Pis; Ant; Ponape
 Marcus Island
 Wake Island
 Marshall Is.: Jaluit
 Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

***Physalis* L.**

****Physalis angulata* L. var. *angulata***

Physalis minima sensu auct. non L.

- Marianas Is.: Sarigan; Anatahan; Guam
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Malakal; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Faraulap; Truk; Ant; Ponape
 Marshall Is.: Bikini; Ujae; Kwajalein; Jemo; Arno; Jaluit
 Nauru Island
 Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Abaiang; Tarawa; Nonouti; Onotoa

****Physalis angulata* var. *lanceifolia* (Nees) Waterfall**

Physalis lanceifolia Nees

- Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam
 Caroline Is.: Ponape
 Gilbert Is.: Onotoa

Physalis edulis Sims see *Physalis peruviana* L. for Micronesian record.

Physalis lanceifolia Nees see *Physalis angulata* var. *lanceifolia* (Nees) Waterfall.

Physalis minima L. see *Physalis angulata* L. for most Micronesian records.

***Physalis minima* L.**

- Marianas Is.: Uracas; Maug; Sarigan; Anatahan
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Peliliu; Truk- Romonum

****Physalis peruviana* L.**

Physalis edulis sensu Pickering, Luomala non Sims

- Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam
 Caroline Is.: Sonsorol
 Gilbert Is.: Butaritari

****Solandra* Sw.******Solandra grandiflora* Sw.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

Solanum* L.***Solanum erianthum* D. Don***Solanum verbascifolium* auct. non L.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Peliliu

****Solanum grandifolium* R. & P.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Solanum guamense* Merr.Solanum saipanense* Bitter

Marianas Is.: Maug; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

****Solanum lycopersicum* L. sensu lato******Solanum lycopersicum* L. var. *lycopersicum****Lycopersicon esculentum* Mill.*Lycopersicon lycopersicum* (L.) Karst.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Kwajalein; Ailinglapalap; Jaluit

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

****Solanum lycopersicum* var. *cerasiforme* (Dunal) Fosb.***Lycopersicum cerasiforme* Dunal

Marianas Is.: Guam

***Solanum mariannense* Hosok.**

Marianas Is.: Rota

****Solanum melongena* L.**

Marianas Is.: Alamagan; Sarigan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Malakal; Yap; Satawal

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

Solanum nigrum* L. (sensu lato)**Solanum nigrum* L. (var. *nigrum* not known from Micronesia.)*****Solanum nigrum* var. *americanum* (Mill.) O. E. Schulz***Solanum americanum* Mill.

Solanum oleraceum Dunal

Solanum nodiflorum Jacq.

Solanum nodiflorum var. *oleraceum* Griseb.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Malakal; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Arno; Jaluit

Solanum oleraceum Dunal see *Solanum nigrum* L. var. *americanum* (Mill.) O. E. Schulz

Solanum saipanense Bitter see *Solanum guamense* Merr.

Solanum stramonifolium Jacq. see *Solanum torvum* Sw. for Micronesian records.

****Solanum torvum* Sw.**

Solanum stramonifolium sensu Volken and Okabe, non Jacq.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Yap

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa; Abemama

Solanum verbascifolium L. see *Solanum erianthum* D. Don for Micronesian records.

****Solanum wendlandii* Hook. f.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

SCROPHULARIACEAE

Adenosma R. Br.

Adenosma javanicum (Bl.) Koord.

Herpestis javanica Bl.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Truk- Dublon

Ambulia Adans. see *Limnophila* R. Br.

Ambulia fragrans (Forst. f.) Drake see *Limnophila fragrans* (Forst. f.) Seem.

Ambulia indica (L.) Wight in Safford see *Limnophila indica* (L.) Merr.

****Angelonia* Humboldt & Bonpland**

****Angelonia angustifolia* Benth.**

Angelonia gardneri auct. non Hook.

Angelonia salicariaefolia auct. non H. & B.

Marianas Is.: Anatahan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Param,
Fefan; Kapingamarangi; Ponape; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

Angelonia gardneri Hook. see *Angelonia angustifolia* Benth. for most Micronesian records, otherwise see *Angelonia salicariaefolia* H. & B.

**Angelonia salicariaefolia* H. & B.

Angelonia gardneri Hook.

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

Bacopa Aubl.

Herpestis Gaertn. f. pro parte

Bacopa monnieri (L.) Wettst.

Lysimachia monnieri L.

Gratiola monnieri (L.) L.

Herpestis monnieri (L.) HBK.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari

**Bacopa procumbens* (Mill.) Greenm.

Erinus procumbens Mill.

Herpestis chamaedryoides HBK.

Bacopa chamaedryoides (HBK.) Wettst.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen; Ponape

Bonnaya Link & Otto see *Lindernia* All.

Bonnaya veronicaefolia (Retz.) Spr. see *Lindernia antipoda* (L.) Alst.

Caranga Juss. ex Vahl see *Picria* Lour.

Curanga Juss. ex Vahl see *Picria* Lour.

Curanga fel-terrae (Lour.) Merr. see *Picria fel-terrae* Lour.

Herpestis Gaertn. f. see *Bacopa* Aubl. for most Micronesian records.

Herpestis monnieri (L.) HBK. see *Bacopa monnieri* (L.) Wettst.

Ilysanthes Raf. see *Lindernia* All.

Ilysanthes antipoda (L.) Merr. see *Lindernia antipoda* (L.) Alst.

Ilysanthes veronicaefolia (Retz.) Urb. see *Lindernia antipoda* (L.) Alst.

Limnophila R. Br.

Ambulia Lam.

Limnophila aromatica (Lam.) Merr.

Ambulia aromatica Lam.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

Limnophila fragrans (Forst. f.) Seem. var. *fragrans*

Ruellia fragrans Forst. f.

Limnophila serrata Gaud.

Ambulia fragrans (Forst. f.) Drake

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap; Ifaluk

Limnophila fragrans var. *brevis* Schltr.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

Limnophila gratioloides R. Br. see *Limnophila indica* (L.) Merr.*Limnophila indica* (L.) Merr. var. *indica**Hottonia indica* L.*Limnophila gratioloides* R. Br.*Ambulia indica* (L.) Wight ex Safford

Marianas Is.: Guam

Limnophila indica var. *raymundii* Schltr.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

Limnophila serrata Gaud. see *Limnophila fragrans* (Forst. f.) Seem.*Limnophila sessiliflora* Bl.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Lindenbergia Lehm. see *Stemodia* L.*Lindenbergia petelotii* Bonati see *Stemodia verticillata* (Mill.) Sprague*Lindernia* All.*Vandellia* P. Br. ex L.*Ilysanthes* Raf.*Bonnaya* Link & Otto*Lindernia antipoda* (L.) Alst.*Ruellia antipoda* L.*Ilysanthes antipoda* (L.) Merr.*Bonnaya veronicaefolia* (Retz.) Spr.*Ilysanthes veronicaefolia* (Retz.) Urb.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Angaur; Yap; Ifaluk; Truk- Tol, Shix;
Namoluk; Kapingamarangi; Ponape; Kusaie*Lindernia crustacea* (L.) F. Muell.*Capraria crustacea* L.

Marianas Is.: Pagan

Caroline Is.: Palau; Yap; Truk- Moen; Namoluk; Ponape; Kusaie

Lindernia procumbens (Krock.) Philcox*Anagalloides procumbens* Krock.

Lindernia pyxidaria (All. ex L.) Philcox

Vandellia pyxidaria (All. ex L.) Max.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Lindernia pusilla (Willd.) Bold.

Gratiola pusilla Willd.

Selago pusilla Thunb.

Lindernia scabra (Benth.) Wettst.

Lindernia pusilla (Thunb.) Merr.

Caroline Is.: Yap; Ponape

Lindernia pyxidaria (All. ex L.) Max. see *Lindernia procumbens* (Krock.) Philcox for Micronesian plants.

Lindernia scabra (Benth.) Wettst. see *Lindernia pusilla* (Willd.) Bold. or *Limnophila fragrans* (Forst. f.) Seem. for Micronesian records.

Lindernia viscosa (Willd.) Merr.

Hornemannia viscosa Willd.

Vandellia hirsuta Ham. ex Benth.

Lindernia hirsuta (Ham. ex Benth.) Wettst.

Vandellia viscosa (Willd.) Merr.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

****Picria*** Lour.

Caranga Juss. ex Vahl

Curanga Juss. ex Vahl corr. Juss.

****Picria fel-terrae*** Lour.

Curanga fel-terrae (Lour.) Merr.

Torenia mucronulata sensu Hosok. non Benth.

Caroline Is.: Kusaie

****Russelia*** Jacq.

****Russelia equisetiformis*** Schlecht. & Cham.

Russelia juncea Zucc.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Truk- Moen

Marshall Is.: Utirik; Kwajalein; Likiep; Ailinglapalap; Ebon

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Tabiteuea; Onotoa

Russelia juncea Zucc. see *Russelia equisetiformis* Schlecht. & Cham.

Scoparia L.

Scoparia dulcis L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Peliliu; Ponape
 Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

****Stemodia* L.**

Lindenbergia sensu Bonati non Lehm.

****Stemodia verticillata* (Mill.) Sprague**

Erinus verticillatus Mill.

Lindenbergia petelotii Bonati

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Ponape

***Striga* Lour.**

***Striga lutea* Lour.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

***Torenia* L.**

****Torenia fournieri* Linden ex Fourn.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Torenia mucronulata Benth. see *Picria fel-terrae* Lour. for Micronesian records.

***Torenia polygonoides* Benth.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Ngersal; Kusaie

Vandellia P. Br. ex L. see *Lindernia* All.

Vandellia pyxidaria (All. ex L.) Max. see *Lindernia pyxidaria* (All. ex L.) Philcox

BIGNONIACEAE

****Catalpa* Scop.**

****Catalpa longissima* Jacq.**

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

****Crescentia* L.**

****Crescentia alata* HBK.**

Crescentia trifolia Blanco

Parmentiera alata (HBK.) Miers

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

****Crescentia cujete* L.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

Crescentia trifolia Blanco see *Crescentia alata* HBK.

****Cydista* Miers**

****Cydista aequinoctialis* (L.) Miers**

Bignonia aequinoctialis L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Dolichandrone* Fenzl**Dolichandrone spathacea* (L. f.) K. Schum.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Madmosuk I.; Yap; Truk- Fefan

****Jacaranda* Juss.******Jacaranda mimosaeifolia* D. Don**

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

Parmentiera DC. see *Crescentia* L. for Micronesian records.

Parmentiera alata (HBK.) Miers see *Crescentia alata* HBK.

****Pseudocalymma* Sampaio & Kuhlmann******Pseudocalymma alliaceum* (Lam.) Sandw.**

Bignonia alliacea Lam.

Caroline Is.: Palau

****Spathodea* Beauv.******Spathodea campanulata* Beauv.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Truk- Moen; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

****Tabebuia* Gomes ex DC.******Tabebuia pallida* Miers**

Tabebuia pentaphylla sensu auct. non (L.) Hemsl.

Tabebuia rosea sensu auct. non (Bertol.) DC.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Truk- Moen

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

Tabebuia pentaphylla (L.) Hemsl. see *Tabebuia pallida* Miers for Micronesian records.

Tabebuia rosea (Bertol.) DC. see *Tabebuia pallida* Miers for Micronesian records.

****Tecoma* Juss.******Tecoma stans* (L.) Juss. ex HBK.**

Bignonia stans L.

Stenolobium stans (L.) D. Don

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Nama

Gilbert Is.: Little Makin; Butaritari; Tarawa

Tecomaria** SpachTecomaria capensis** (Thunb.) Fenzl*Bignonia capensis* Thunb.

Marianas Is.: Guam

PEDALIACEAE

Sesamum** L.Sesamum indicum** L.*Sesamum orientale* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap

Sesamum orientale L. see *Sesamum indicum* L.

GESNERIACEAE

Cyrtandra Forst.*Protocyrtandra* Hosokawa*Cyrtandra kusaiana* Hosok. ex Kanehira (sphalm.) see *Cyrtandra kusaimontana* Hosok.**Cyrtandra kusaimontana** Hosok.*Cyrtandra kusaiana* Hosok. ex Kanehira (sphalm.)

Caroline Is.: Kusaie

Cyrtandra palawensis Schltr.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

Cyrtandra ponapensis Kaneh. see *Cyrtandra urvillei* C.B. Cl.**Cyrtandra todaiensis** Kaneh.*Protocyrtandra todaiensis* (Kaneh.) Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Malakal, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel

Cyrtandra urvillei C.B. Cl.*Cyrtandra ponapensis* Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Ponape; Kusaie

Episcia** Mart.Episcia cupreata** (Hook.) Hanstein

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

****Episcia reptans* Mart.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Protocyrtandra Hosok. see *Cyrtandra* Forst.*Protocyrtandra todaiensis* (Kaneh.) Hosok. see *Cyrtandra todaiensis* Kaneh.

LENTIBULARIACEAE

Utricularia L.***Utricularia bifida* L.***Utricularia* sp. of Volkens

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap

Utricularia caerulea* L.Utricularia nivea* Vahl

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

Utricularia nivea Vahl see *Utricularia caerulea* L.***Utricularia racemosa* Wallich***Utricularia caerulea* sensu Wight non L.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

***Utricularia uliginosa* Vahl**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

ACANTHACEAE

Acanthus L.***Acanthus ebracteatus* Vahl**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

****Acanthus* sp. of Luomala**

Gilbert Is.

Andrographis* Wall. ex Nees**Andrographis paniculata* (Burm. f.) Wall. ex Nees***Justicia paniculata* Burm. f.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

Aphelandra R. Br.**Aphelandra tetragona (Vahl) Nees***Justicia tetragona* Vahl

Marianas Is.: Guam

Asystasia* Bl.**Asystasia blumei* Nees***Asystasia intrusa* sensu Bl. non Forsk.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Babeldaob, Peliliu, Angaur

Asystasia gangetica (L.) Anders.Justicia gangetica* L.*Asystasia coromandeliana* Nees

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

Barleria L.**Barleria cristata L.**

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Namoluk; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Jaluit

Beloperone Nees see *Justicia* L.*Beloperone guttata* Brandeg. see *Justicia fulvicoma* S. & C.***Blechum P. Br.*****Blechum brownei Juss. (f. *brownei* not known from Micronesia.)***Barleria pyramidatum* Lam.*Barleria pyramidalis* Lam. ex Nees*Blechum pyramidatum* (Lam.) Urb.***Blechum brownei f. *puberulum* Leonard**

Marianas Is.: Asuncion; Agrigan; Alamagan; Guguan; Sarigan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Angaur; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Faraulap; Satawal; Namonuito; Murilo; Nomwin; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Pis; Nama, Lukunor; Satawan; Kapingamarangi; Ponape; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

Blechum pyramidatum (Lam.) Urb. see *Blechum brownei* Juss.

****Crossandra* Salisb.******Crossandra infundibuliformis* (L.) Nees?***Justicia infundibuliformis* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

****Eranthemum* L.******Eranthemum pulchellum* Andr.***Eranthemum nervosum* (Vahl) R. Br.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Eranthemum sensu auct. non L. see *Pseuderanthemum* Radlk.*Eranthemum eldorado* Hort. see *Pseuderanthemum carruthersii* (Seem.) Guill.*Eranthemum versicolor* Hort. see *Pseuderanthemum carruthersii* var. *atropurpureum* (Bull) Fosb. at least for Micronesian records.*Eranthemum* sp. see *Pseuderanthemum carruthersii* var. *atropurpureum* (Bull) Fosb. for Guam records.****Fittonia* Coem.******Fittonia argyroneura* Coem.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

****Graptophyllum* Nees***Graptophyllum hortense* Nees see *Graptophyllum pictum* (L.) Griff.****Graptophyllum pictum* (L.) Griff.***Justicia picta* L.*Graptophyllum hortense* Nees

Marianas Is.: Tinian; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Truk- Moen; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro;
Ponape

Marshall Is.: Likiep

Hemigraphis* Nees***Hemigraphis alternata* (Burm. f.) T. Anders.***Ruellia alternata* Burm. f.*Hemigraphis colorata* (Bl.) Hall. f.*Ruellia colorata* Bl.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Kapingamarangi

Hemigraphis angustifolia* Hallier f.Hemigraphis palauana* Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

Hemigraphis colorata (Bl.) Hallier f. see *Hemigraphis alternata* (Burm. f.) T. Anders.***Hemigraphis pacifica* Hosok.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Gaturel, Koror, Urukthapel, Koiguru

Hemigraphis palauana Hosok. see *Hemigraphis angustifolia* Hall. f.***Hemigraphis reptans* (Forst.) T. Anders.***Ruellia reptans* Forst.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Aulupse'el, Urukthapel; Kapingamarangi

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari

Jacobinia Nees ex Moric. see *Justicia* L.*Jacobinia obtusior* (Nees) L. H. Bailey see *Justicia carnea* Lindl.****Justicia* L.***Beloperone* Nees*Jacobinia* Nees ex Moric.*Justicia brandegeana* Wassh. & L. B. Smith see *Justicia fulvicoma* Schlecht. & Chamisso****Justica carnea* Lindl.***Jacobinia obtusior* (Nees) Bailey

Marianas Is.: Guam (recent introduction)

****Justicia fulvicoma* Schlecht. & Chamisso***Beloperone guttata* Brandege non Wallich*Justicia brandegeana* Wassh. & L. B. Smith

Caroline Is.: Palau

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Jaluit

Justicia picta L. see *Graptophyllum pictum* (L.) Griff.****Justicia spicigera* Schlecht.***Jacobinia spicigera* (Schlecht.) Bailey

Marianas Is.: Guam

****Odontonema* Nees***Odontonema nitidum* (Jacq.) O. Ktze. see *Pseuderanthemum carruthersii* var. *atropurpureum* (Bull) Fosb. for Guam record.

****Odontonema strictum* (Nees) O. Ktze.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Pseuderanthemum* Radlk.***Pseuderanthemum acuminatissimum* (Miq.) Benoist?**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Pseuderanthemum atropurpureum (Bull) Radlk. see *Pseuderanthemum carruthersii* (Seem.) Guill. var. *atropurpureum* (Bull) Fosb.

Pseuderanthemum bicolor (Schrank) Radlk. see *Pseuderanthemum laxiflorum* (Gray) Hubb. for Micronesian records.

****Pseuderanthemum carruthersii* (Seem.) Guill.**

Eranthemum carruthersii Seem.

****Pseuderanthemum carruthersii* (Seem.) Guill. var. *carruthersii***

Pseuderanthemum atropurpureum sensu St. John non (Bull) Radlk.

Eranthemum eldorado Hort.

Pseuderanthemum eldorado (Williams) Radlk.

Graptophyllum pictum sensu Catala non Nees

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap; Ulithi; Woleai; Faraulap; Lukunor; Nukuoro; Pingelap; Kusaie

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Bikini; Rongelap; Utirik; Ujae; Wotho; Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Likiep; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Abemama; Tarawa; Onotoa

****Pseuderanthemum carruthersii* var. *atropurpureum* (Bull) Fosb.**

Pseuderanthemum atropurpureum (Bull) Radlk.

Eranthemum atropurpureum Bull

Odontonema nitidum sensu Merr. non (Jacq.) O. Ktze.

Eranthemum sp. of Bryan, Safford

Pseuderanthemum jaluitense Lindau

Pseuderanthemum versicolor (Hort.) Radlk.

Graptophyllum pictum sensu Guill. non Nees

Eranthemum versicolor Hort.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Peliliu; Sonsorol; Yap; Ulithi; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Lamotrek; Satawal; Truk- Moen; Nama; Lukunor; Satawan; Ponape

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Bikini; Rongelap; Utirik; Ujae; Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Jemo; Likiep; Jaluit; Majuro; Arno; Ailinglapalap

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa; Marakei; Onotoa

****Pseuderanthemum carruthersii* var. *reticulatum* (Bull) Fosb. (ined.)**

Eranthemum reticulatum Bull

Pseuderanthemum reticulatum (Bull) Radlk.

Marianas Is.: Saipan

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

***Pseuderanthemum inclusum* Hosok.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

Pseuderanthemum jaluitense Lindau see *Pseuderanthemum carruthersii* var. *atropurpureum* (Bull) Fosb.

****Pseuderanthemum laxiflorum* (Gray) Hubb.**

Pseuderanthemum bicolor sensu auct. non (Schrank) Radlk.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

***Pseuderanthemum palauense* Fosb. & Sachet (ined.)**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

Pseuderanthemum versicolor (Hort.) Radlk. see *Pseuderanthemum carruthersii* var. *atropurpureum* (Bull) Fosb. for Micronesian records.

****Ruellia* L.**

Ruellia fragrans Forst. f. see *Limnophila fragrans* (Forst. f.) Seem. (Scrophulariaceae)

****Ruellia longifolia* T. Anders.**

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

****Ruellia repens* L.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

****Ruellia* sp. of Fosberg et al.**

Marianas Is.: Anatahan

****Ruellia* sp. of Kanehira**

Marianas Is.: Saipan

****Ruellia* sp. of Volkens**

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

****Thunbergia* L.**

****Thunbergia alata* Boj.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

****Thunbergia erecta* T. Anders.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

****Thunbergia grandiflora* Roxb.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

****Thunbergia laurifolia* Lindl.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

MYOPORACEAE

Myoporum* Banks & Sol. ex Forst.**Myoporum boninense* Koidz.***Myoporum papuanum* sensu auct. Micr. non Kraenzlin*Myoporum tenuifolium* sensu Kaneh. non Forst. f.*Myoporum latronum* Tuyama ex Hosok. in syn.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Myoporum latronum Tuyama ex Hosok. see *Myoporum boninense* Koidz.*Myoporum papuanum* sensu auct. Micr. non Kraenzlin see *Myoporum boninense* Koidz.*Myoporum tenuifolium* Forst. f. see *Myoporum boninense* Koidz. for Micronesian records.

PLANTAGINACEAE

****Plantago* L.******Plantago major* L.**

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

RUBIACEAE

Aidia* Lour.Randia* L. pro parte***Aidia cochinchinensis* Lour.***Randia cochinchinensis* (Lour.) Merr.*Randia racemosa* (Cav.) F.-Vill.*Stylocoryna racemosa* Cav.*Randia graeffei* Reinecke*Stylocoryna densiflora* (Wall.) Miq.*Randia densiflora* (Wall.) Benth.Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Saipan; Agiguan;
Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Garasumao, Arukadok, Ngarakabesang, Malakal, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel, Ngeanges, Aulong, Ngidobel, Ngerenail, Peliliu, Angaur; Yap; Fais; Ponape; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Arno; Jaluit

Banaba (Ocean) Island

Nauru Island

Amaracarpus Bl. see *Psychotria* L. at least for Micronesian species.

Amaracarpus carolinensis Val. see *Psychotria hombroniana* var. *squarrosa* (Val.) Fosb. (ined.)

Amaracarpus carolinensis var. *squarrosa* Val. see *Psychotria hombroniana* var. *squarrosa* (Val.) Fosb. (ined.)

Amaracarpus heteropoides Val. see *Psychotria hombroniana* var. *squarrosa* (Val.) Fosb. (ined.)

Amaracarpus hirtellus Val. see *Psychotria hombroniana* var. *hirtella* (Val.) Fosb. (ined.)

Amaracarpus kanehirae Hosok. see *Psychotria hombroniana* var. *kusaiensis* (Kaneh.) Fosb. (ined.)

Amaracarpus kraemeri Val. see *Psychotria hombroniana* var. *squarrosa* (Val.) Fosb. (ined.)

Amaracarpus kusaiensis Kaneh. see *Psychotria hombroniana* var. *kusaiensis* (Kaneh.) Fosb. (ined.)

Amaracarpus ladronicus Hosok. see *Psychotria hombroniana* var. *malaspiniae* (Merr.) Fosb. (ined.)

Amaracarpus macrophyllus Val. see *Psychotria hombroniana* var. *hirtella* (Val.) Fosb. (ined.)

Amaracarpus malaspiniae (Merr.) Kaneh. see *Psychotria hombroniana* var. *malaspiniae* (Merr.) Fosb. (ined.)

Amaracarpus mariannensis Kaneh. see *Psychotria hombroniana* var. *malaspiniae* (Merr.) Fosb. (ined.)

Amaracarpus rotensis Hosok. see *Psychotria hombroniana* var. *malaspiniae* (Merr.) Fosb. (ined.)

***Badusa* Gray**

***Badusa palauensis* Val.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Gatulel, Koror, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel

Bikkia Reinw.*Cormigonus* Raf.*Bikkia grandiflora* var. *tenuiflora* Val. see *Bikkia palauensis* Val. for Micronesian records.*Bikkia longicarpa* Val. see *Bikkia tetrandra* (L. f.) A. Rich.*Bikkia mariannensis* Brongn. see *Bikkia tetrandra* (L. f.) A. Rich.*Bikkia mariannensis* var. *longicarpa* (Val.) Fosb. see *Bikkia tetrandra* (L. f.) A. Rich.**Bikkia palauensis** Val.*Bikkia grandiflora* var. *tenuiflora* Val.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Angaur, Ngeanges, Urukthapel

Bikkia tetrandra (L. f.) A. Rich.*Portlandia tetrandra* L. f.*Bikkia mariannensis* Brongn.*Cormigonus mariannensis* (Brongn.) Wight*Bikkia longicarpa* Val.*Bikkia mariannensis* var. *longicarpa* (Val.) Fosb.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Agiguan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Borreria G.F.W. Meyer see *Spermacoce* L.*Borreria hispida* (L.) Schum. see *Spermacoce hispida* L.*Borreria laevis* (Lam.) Griseb. see *Spermacoce assurgens* R. & P. for Micronesian records.*Borreria ocymoides* (Burm. f.) DC. see *Spermacoce repens* (DC.) Fosb. & Powell (ined.) for Micronesian plants.*Borreria rotundifolia* Val. see *Spermacoce hispida* L.**Canthium** Lam.*Plectronia* sensu DC. et auct. plur. non L.***Canthium barbatum*** (Forst. f.) Seem. (var. ***barbatum*** is not found in Micronesia.)*Chiococca barbata* Forst. f.***Canthium barbatum*** var. ***korrorense*** (Val.) Fosb.*Plectronia korrorensis* Val.*Canthium korrorense* (Val.) Kaneh.*Plectronia oblonga* Val.*Canthium oblongum* (Val.) Kaneh.*Geniostoma niinoanense* Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Aulupse'el; Ponape

Canthium korrense (Val.) Kaneh. (sphalm.) see *Canthium barbatum* var. ***korrorense*** (Val.) Fosb.

Canthium korrorense (Val.) Kaneh. see *Canthium barbatum* var. *korrorense* (Val.) Fosb.

Canthium oblongum (Val.) Kaneh. see *Canthium barbatum* var. *korrorense* (Val.) Fosb.

Canthium odoratum (Forst. f.) Seem. (var. *odoratum* is not found in Micronesia).
Chiococca odorata Forst. f.

Canthium odoratum var. *tinianense* (Kaneh.) Fosb.

Randia tinianensis Kaneh.

Canthium tinianense (Kaneh.) Kaneh.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Canthium polyneurum (Val.) Kaneh. see *Psychotria merrillii* Kaneh.

Canthium rupestre Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Aulupse'el

Canthium tinianense (Kaneh.) Kaneh. see *Canthium odoratum* var. *tinianense* (Kaneh.) Fosb.

Canthium valetonii Kaneh. see *Psychotria merrillii* Kaneh.

Canthium verticillatum (Val.) Kaneh. see *Gynochthodes verticillata* (Val.) Hosok.

Carinta Wight see *Geophila* D. Don

Carinta herbacea (Jacq.) Wight see *Geophila repens* var. *asiatica* (Rheede ex C. & S.) Fosb. (ined.)

****Cephaelis* Sw.**

****Cephaelis ipecacuanha*** (Stokes) A. Rich.

Psychotria ipecacuanha Stokes

Uragoga ipecacuanha (Stokes) Baill.

Caroline Is.: Palau

****Cinchona* L.**

****Cinchona calisaya*** Wedd.

Cinchona ledgeriana Moens

Caroline Is.: Palau

Cinchona ledgeriana Moens see *Cinchona calisaya* Wedd.

****Coffea* L.**

****Coffea arabica*** L.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Jaluit

****Coffea liberica* Bull ex Hiern**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

Cormigonus Rafin. see *Bikkia* Reinw.*Cormigonus mariannensis* (Brongn.) Wight in Safford see *Bikkia tetrandra* (L. f.) A. Rich.****Dentella* Forst.******Dentella repens* J. & G. Forst.**

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Peliliu, Angaur; Ulithi

Marshall Is.: Majuro; Jaluit

****Dentella serpyllifolia* Wall. ex Airy-Shaw**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

****Gardenia* Ellis******Gardenia augusta* (L.) Merr.***Varneria augusta* L.*Gardenia florida* L.*Gardenia jasminoides* Ellis

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Truk- Moen; Ponape; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

Gardenia jasminoides Ellis see *Gardenia augusta* (L.) Merr. at least for Micronesian records.****Gardenia taitense* DC.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Gilbert Is.

Geocardia Standl. see *Geophila* D. Don*Geocardia herbacea* (L.) Standl. see *Geophila repens* var. *asiatica* (Rheede ex C. & S.) Fosb. (ined.)***Geophila* D. Don***Carinta* Wight*Geocardia* Standl.*Geophila herbacea* (Jacq.) O. Ktze. see *Geophila repens* var. *asiatica* (Rheede ex C. & S.) Fosb. (ined.)

Geophila reniformis D. Don see *Geophila repens* var. *asiatica* (Rheede ex C. & S.) Fosb. (ined.)

Geophila reniformis var. *asiatica* Rheede ex C. & S. see *Geophila repens* var. *asiatica* (Rheede ex C. & S.) Fosb. (ined.)

Geophila repens (L.) Johnston (var. *repens* is not found in Micronesia)

Rondeletia repens L.

Geophila repens var. *asiatica* (Rheede ex C. & S.) Fosb. (ined.)

Geophila reniformis var. *asiatica* Rheede ex C. & S.

Psychotria herbacea Jacq.

Carinta herbacea (Jacq.) Wight

Geocardia herbacea (L.) Standl.

Geophila herbacea (Jacq.) Standl.

Geophila reniformis D. Don

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Ngarakabesang; Ponape; Kusaie

Guettarda L.

Guettarda speciosa L.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Agiguan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Gatulel, Koror, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel, Ngeanges, Angaur, Sonsorol; Merir; Mapia; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Puluwat; Namonuito; Nomwin; Truk- Dublon, Moen, Param, Pis, Kuli, Pueles; Nama; Losap; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Bikini; Ailinginae; Rongelap; Rongerik; Taka; Utirik; Ujelang; Ujae; Wotho; Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Jemo; Likiep; Mejit; Wotje; Aur; Ailinglapalap; Kili; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Aranuka; Tabiteuea; Nonouti; Abaiang; Onotoa

Gynochthodes Bl.

Gynochthodes ovalifolia (Val.) Kaneh.

Plectronia ovalifolia Val.

Gynochthodes trukensis Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Aulupse'el; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Fefan, Todiu; Ponape

Gynochthodes trukensis Hosok. see *Gynochthodes ovalifolia* (Val.) Kaneh.

Gynochthodes verticillata* (Val.) Hosok.Plectronia verticillata* Val.*Canthium verticillatum* (Val.) Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

Hedyotis* L.Oldenlandia* L.*Leptopetalum* H. & A.*Hedyotis aimiriikensis* Kaneh. see *Hedyotis korrorensis* (Val.) Hosok.*Hedyotis alamaganensis* Hosok. see *Hedyotis laciniata* Kaneh.*Hedyotis albido-punctata* (Merr.) Fosb. see *Hedyotis strigulosa* (Bartl.) Fosb. (ined.)***Hedyotis auricularia* L.***Oldenlandia auricularia* (L.) F. Muell.*Hedyotis auriculata* L. ex Hatus. (sphalm.)

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Ngelwa; Yap

Hedyotis auriculata L. ex Hatus. see *Hedyotis auricularia* L.***Hedyotis biflora* (L.) Lam.***Oldenlandia biflora* L.*Oldenlandia paniculata* L.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Alamagan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Gatulel, Koror; Sonsorol; Yap; Ulithi; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Puluwat; Namonuito; Murilo; Nomwin; Truk- Rongi, Moen, Udot, Pis; Nama; Namoluk; Lukunor; Satawan; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Arno; Likiep; Majuro; Jaluit; Ailinglapalap

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari

Hedyotis cornifolia* Kaneh.Hedyotis macrophylla* sensu Hatus. non Wall.*Hedyotis corniphylla* Kaneh. (spelling error)

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

Hedyotis corniphylla Kaneh. spelling error for *Hedyotis cornifolia* Kaneh.****Hedyotis corymbosa* (L.) Lam.***Oldenlandia corymbosa* L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Angaur, Peliliu; Fais; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Jaluit

Heyotis costata* (Roxb.) Kurz (var. *costata* not known from Micronesia)Spermacece costata* Roxb.

Hedyotis costata* var. *lutescens* (Kaneh.) Fosb. (ined.)Hedyotis lutescens* Kaneh.*Hedyotis vestita* R. Br.*Oldenlandia vestita* (R. Br.) Drake

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Kasioru

Hedyotis divaricata* (Val.) Hosok.Oldenlandia divaricata* Val.*Hedyotis plurifurcata* Hosok.*Hedyotis laciniata* var. *takamatsui* Fosb.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

Hedyotis foetida* (Forst. f.) J. E. Sm. (var. *foetida* not known from Micronesia).Oldenlandia foetida* Forst. f.***Hedyotis foetida* var. *mariannensis* (Merr.) Fosb.***Hedyotis mariannensis* Merr.*Oldenlandia mariannensis* (Merr.) Val.*Hedyotis leptopetaloides* Hatus.Marianas Is.: Maug; Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Guguan;
Saigan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam***Hedyotis fruticulosa* (Volk.) Merr.***Oldenlandia fruticulosa* Volk.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Aulupse'el; Yap

****Hedyotis herbacea* L.***Hedyotis corymbosa* sensu Volk. non (L.) Lam.*Oldenlandia herbacea* (L.) Roxb.*Oldenlandia herbacea* sensu Val. non DC.

Caroline Is.: Yap

Hedyotis kanehirae* (Hatus.) Fosb. (ined.)Leptopetalum kanehirae* Hatus.*Hedyotis mariannensis* sensu Kanehira 1935 p.p. non Merr.

Marianas Is.: Alamagan

Hedyotis korrorensis* (Val.) Hosok. var. *korrorensis*Oldenlandia korrorensis* Val.*Hedyotis aimiriikensis* Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

Hedyotis korrorensis* var. *mollis* (Val.) Hosok.Oldenlandia korrorensis* var. *mollis* Val.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

Hedyotis laciniata* Kaneh.Hedyotis alamaganensis* Hosok.

Marianas Is.: Alamagan; Anatahan; Saipan; Rota; Guam

Hedyotis laciniata var. *takamatsui* Fosb. see *Hedyotis divaricata* (Val.) Hosokawa*Hedyotis leptopetaloides* Hatus. see *Hedyotis foetida* var. *mariannensis* (Merr.) Fosb.*Hedyotis lutescens* Kaneh. see *Hedyotis costata* var. *lutescens* (Kaneh.) Fosb. (ined.)*Hedyotis mariannensis* Merr. see *Hedyotis foetida* var. *mariannensis* (Merr.) Fosb.***Hedyotis megalantha* Merr.***Oldenlandia megalantha* (Merr.) Val.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Hedyotis plurifurcata Hosok. see *Hedyotis divaricata* (Val.) Hosok.***Hedyotis ponapensis* (Val.) Kaneh.***Oldenlandia ponapensis* Val.*Hedyotis ponapensis* var. *robusta* Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Truk- Moen; Ponape

Hedyotis ponapensis var. *robusta* Hosok. see *Hedyotis ponapensis* (Hosok.) Kaneh.*Hedyotis saipanensis* Hosok. see *Hedyotis scabridifolia* Kaneh.***Hedyotis sariganensis* Hosok.**

Marianas Is.: Sarigan

Hedyotis scabridifolia* Kaneh.Hedyotis saipanensis* Hosok.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Saipan

Hedyotis strigulosa* (Bartl. ex DC.) Fosb. (ined.)Oldenlandia strigulosa* Bartl. ex DC.*Hedyotis albido-punctata* (Merr.) Fosb.*Oldenlandia albido-punctata* Merr.

Marianas Is.: Anatahan; Sarigan; Saipan; Tinian; Agiguan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Gatulel, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel, Peliliu, Angaur; Ulithi; Fais

***Hedyotis suborthogona* Hosok.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

Hedyotis tomentosa* (Val.) Hosok.Oldenlandia tomentosa* Val.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang

***Hedyotis tuyamae* Hosok.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

Hedyotis uncinelloides* (Val.) Hosok.Oldenlandia uncinelloides* Val.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Hedyotis uncelloides (Val.) Hosok. error for *Hedyotis uncinelloides* (Val.) Hosok.***Hedyotis verticillata* (L.) Lam. (var. *verticillata* not known from Micronesia, for records see var. *scaberrima*)*****Hedyotis verticillata* (L.) Lam. var. *scaberrima* Hatus.***Hedyotis verticillata* sensu Kaneh. non Lam.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

Hedyotis vestita R. Br. ex G. Don see *Hedyotis costata* var. *lutescens* (Kaneh.) Fosb. (ined.)***Hedyotis yapensis* Kaneh.**

Caroline Is.: Yap

Hydnophytum* Jack**Hydnophytum horneanum* Becc.**

Caroline Is.: Palau

Ixora* L.**Ixora amplexifolia* Laut. & K. Schum.?***Ixora amplifolia* Laut. & K. Schum. ex Kanehira (spelling error)

Caroline Is.: Palau; Truk- Moen, Tol

Ixora amplifolia Laut. & K. Schum. ex Kanehira see *Ixora amplexifolia* Laut. & K. Schum.*Ixora carolinensis* Hosok. (including varieties) see *Ixora casei* Hance***Ixora casei* Hance***Ixora macrothyrsa* sensu auct. plur. non (Teysm. & Binn.) T. Moore*Ixora duffii* Baine*Ixora duffii* T. Moore*Ixora carolinensis* Hosok.*Ixora carolinensis* var. *chartacea* Fosb.*Ixora carolinensis* var. *lanceolata* (Kaneh.) Fosb.*Ixora carolinensis* var. *parvifolia* (Hosok.) Hosok.*Ixora carolinensis* var. *parviflora* Kaneh. (sphalm.)*Ixora carolinensis* var. *ponapensis* Fosb.*Ixora carolinensis* var. *typica* Fosb.*Ixora carolinensis* var. *volkensis* (Hosok.) Fosb.*Ixora confertiflora* Val. non Merr.

Ixora confertiflora var. *parvifolia* Hosok.

Ixora volkensii Hosok.

Ixora volkensii var. *lanceolata* (Kaneh.) Kaneh.

Ixora pulcherrima Volk.

Ixora pulcherrima var. *lanceolata* Kaneh.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Malakal, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel, Angaur; Sonsorol; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Woleai; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Puluwat; Namonuito; Nomwin; Truk- Moen, Tol, Udot, Uman, Pis; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Likiep; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

****Ixora chinensis* Lam.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Kusaie

****Ixora coccinea* L.**

Ixora fraseri Hort. ex Gent.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Ponape

Marshall Is.: Aur; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

Ixora confertiflora Val. see *Ixora casei* Hance

Ixora confertiflora var. *parvifolia* Hosok. see *Ixora casei* Hance

Ixora duffii Baine see *Ixora casei* Hance

Ixora duffii T. Moore see *Ixora casei* Hance

****Ixora finlaysonian* Wall.**

Ixora chinensis sensu Stone pro parte non Lam.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Ixora fraseri Hort. ex Gent. see *Ixora coccinea* L.

Ixora macrothyrsa sensu auct. plur. esp. hort. non (Teysm. & Binn.) T. Moore see *Ixora casei* Hance

Ixora pulcherrima Volk. see *Ixora casei* Hance

Ixora pulcherrima var. *lanceolata* Kaneh. see *Ixora casei* Hance

***Ixora triantha* Volk.**

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap

Ixora volkensii Kaneh. see *Ixora casei* Hance

Ixora volkensii var. *lanceolata* (Kaneh.) Kaneh. see *Ixora casei* Hance

Leptopetalum H. & A. see *Hedyotis* L.

Leptopetalum kanehirae Hatus. see *Hedyotis kanehirae* (Hatus.) Fosberg (ined.)

Mitracarpum Zucc. see *Mitracarpus* Zucc.

Mitracarpum torresianum C. & S. see *Mitracarpus hirtus* (L.) DC.

****Mitracarpus* Zucc.**

Mitracarpum Zucc. (orthographic error).

****Mitracarpus hirtus* (L.) DC.**

Spermacoce hirta L.

Mitracarpum torresianum Cham. & Schlecht.

Marianas Is.: Guam

***Morinda* L.**

Morinda citrifolia* L. var. *citrifolia

Morinda indica L.

Marianas Is.: Maug; Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Guguan; Sarigan; Anatahan; Medinilla; Saipan; Agiguan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Ngeanges, Peliliu, Angaur; Pulu Anna; Tobi; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Puluwat; Namonuito; Murilo; Nomwin; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Romonum, Tol, Udot, Pis; Nama; Losap; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ngatik; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marcus Island

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Bikini; Ailinginae; Rongelap; Rongerik; Taka; Utirik; Ujelang; Ujae; Wotho; Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Jemo; Likiep; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Banaba (Ocean) Island

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Nonouti; Tabiteuea; Onotoa

***Morinda citrifolia* var. *bracteata* (Roxb.) Hook. f.**

Morinda bracteata Roxb.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Sonsorol

Morinda glandulosa Merr. see *Morinda umbellata* var. *glandulosa* (Merr.) Fosb.

Morinda indica L. see *Morinda citrifolia* L.

***Morinda latibracteata* Val.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel

Morinda longipetala Kaneh. see *Morinda volubilis* (Blanco) Merr.

***Morinda pedunculata* Val.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Ngarakabesang, Koror

Morinda umbellata (var. *umbellata* is not known from Micronesia).

***Morinda umbellata* var. *glandulosa* (Merr.) Fosb.**

Morinda glandulosa Merr.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Kusaie

***Morinda volubilis* (Blanco) Merr.**

Coffea volubilis Blanco

Morinda longipetala Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Mussaenda* L.***Mussaenda erythrophylla* Sch. & Thonn.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

***Mussaenda frondosa* L.**

Mussaenda sericea Bl.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang, Angaur; Yap;
Fais

Mussaenda philippica A. Rich. (var. *philippica* not known from Micronesia.)

****Mussaenda philippica* cv. Doña Aurora**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

Mussaenda sericea Bl. see *Mussaenda frondosa* L.

Mycetia* Reinw.**Mycetia lateriflora* (Bl.) Korth.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

Oldenlandia L. see *Hedyotis* L.

Oldenlandia albido-punctata Merr. see *Hedyotis strigulosa* (Bartl. ex DC.) Fosb.
(ined.)

Oldenlandia auricularia (L.) F. Muell. see *Hedyotis auricularia* L.

- Oldenlandia biflora* L. see *Hedyotis biflora* (L.) Lam.
- Oldenlandia corymbosa* L. see *Hedyotis corymbosa* (L.) Lam.
- Oldenlandia divaricata* Val. see *Hedyotis divaricata* (Val.) Hosok.
- Oldenlandia foetida* Forst. f. see *Hedyotis foetida* var. *mariannensis* (Merr.) Fosb. for Micronesian records.
- Oldenlandia fruticulosa* Volk. see *Hedyotis fruticulosa* (Volk.) Merr.
- Oldenlandia herbacea* (L.) Roxb. see *Hedyotis herbacea* L.
- Oldenlandia korrorensis* Val. see *Hedyotis korrorensis* (Val.) Hosok.
- Oldenlandia korrorensis* var. *mollis* Val. see *Hedyotis korrorensis* var. *mollis* (Val.) Hosok.
- Oldenlandia mariannensis* (Merr.) Val. see *Hedyotis foetida* var. *mariannensis* (Merr.) Fosb.
- Oldenlandia megalantha* (Merr.) Val. see *Hedyotis megalantha* Merr.
- Oldenlandia paniculata* L. see *Hedyotis biflora* (L.) Lam.
- Oldenlandia ponapensis* Val. see *Hedyotis ponapensis* (Val.) Kaneh.
- Oldenlandia strigulosa* Bartl. ex DC. see *Hedyotis strigulosa* (Bartl.) Fosb. (ined.)
- Oldenlandia tomentosa* Val. see *Hedyotis tomentosa* (Val.) Hosok.
- Oldenlandia uncinelloides* Val. see *Hedyotis uncinelloides* (Val.) Hosok.
- Oldenlandia verticillata* L. see *Hedyotis verticillata* var. *scaberrima* Hatus. for Micronesian records.
- Oldenlandia vestita* (R. Br.) Drake see *Hedyotis costata* var. *lutescens* (Kaneh.) Fosb. (ined.)
- Oldenlandia* sp. of Volkens and Okabe see *Hedyotis biflora* (L.) Lam.

***Ophiorrhiza* L.**

- Ophiorrhiza palauensis* Val.**
Ophiorrhiza palauensis var. *biseta* Fosb.
 Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Arukodorokkuru, Aulupse'el, Urukthapel
-
- Ophiorrhiza palauensis* var. *biseta* Fosb. see *Ophiorrhiza palauensis* Val.

****Pentas* Benth.**

- Pentas carnea* Benth. see *Pentas lanceolata* (Forsk.) DeFlers
- **Pentas lanceolata* (Forsk.) DeFlers**
Ophiorrhiza lanceolata Forsk.
Pentas carnea Benth.

Marianas Is.: Rota
 Caroline Is.: Palau
 Marshall Is.: Kwajalein
 Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

Petesia P. Br. see *Timonius* DC. for Micronesian species.

Petesia nitida Bartl. see *Timonius nitidus* (Bartl.) F. Vill.

Plectronia L. see *Canthium* Lam. for Pacific species.

Plectronia korrorensis Val. see *Canthium barbatum* var. *korrorense* (Val.) Fosb.

Plectronia oblonga Val. see *Canthium barbatum* var. *korrorense* (Val.) Fosb.

Plectronia obovata Val. see *Psychotria merrillii* Kaneh.

Plectronia ovalifolia Val. see *Gynochthodes ovalifolia* (Val.) Kaneh.

Plectronia polyneura Val. see *Psychotria merrillii* Kaneh.

Plectronia verticillata Val. see *Gynochthodes verticillata* (Val.) Hosok.

Portlandia L. see *Bikkia* Reinw. for Micronesian records.

Portlandia tetrandra Forst. see *Bikkia tetrandra* (L. f.) A. Rich.

***Psychotria* L.**

Amaracarpus Bl.

***Psychotria arbuscula* Volk.**

Caroline Is.: Yap

***Psychotria arbuscula* var.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

Psychotria carolinensis (Val.) Fosb. see *Psychotria hombroniana* var. *squarrosa* (Val.) Fosb. (ined.)

***Psychotria diospyrifolia* Kaneh.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

Psychotria gaudichaudii Kaneh. see *Psychotria mariana* Bartl.

Psychotria herbacea Jacq. see *Geophila repens* var. *asiatica* (Rheede ex C. & S.) Fosb. (ined.)

***Psychotria hombroniana* (Baill.) Fosb. sensu lato**

Uragoga hombroniana Baill.

Psychotria ladronica Hosok.

Psychotria malaspinae Merr.

Amaracarpus malaspinae (Merr.) Kaneh.

Amaracarpus carolinensis Val.

Amaracarpus carolinensis var. *squarrosa* Val.

Psychotria carolinensis (Volk.) Fosb.

Amaracarpus kanehirae Hosok.
Amaracarpus kraemeri Val.
Amaracarpus kusaiensis Kaneh.
Amaracarpus heteropoides Val.
Amaracarpus mariannensis Kaneh.
Amaracarpus rotensis Hosok.
Amaracarpus macrophyllus Val.
Amaracarpus hirtellus Val.
Amaracarpus ladronicus Hosok.
Amaracarpus kraemeri var. *squarrosa* Val.

Distribution:—see varieties.

Psychotria hombroniana* (Baill.) Fosb. var. *hombroniana

Uragoga hombroniana Baill.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

***Psychotria hombroniana* var. *hirtella* (Val.) Fosb. (ined.)**

Amaracarpus hirtellus Val.

Amaracarpus macrophyllus Val.

Psychotria ponapensis Fosb.

Caroline Is.: Ponape; Kusaie

***Psychotria hombroniana* var. *kusaiensis* (Kaneh.) Fosb. (ined.)**

Amaracarpus kanehirae Hosok.

Amaracarpus kusaiensis Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Kusaie

***Psychotria hombroniana* var. *malaspiniae* (Merr.) Fosb. (ined.)**

Psychotria malaspiniae Merr.

Amaracarpus mariannensis Kaneh.

Amaracarpus rotensis Hosok.

Amaracarpus ladronicus Hosok.

Amaracarpus malaspiniae (Merr.) Kaneh.

Psychotria ladronica Hosok. nom. nud.

Marianas Is.: Alamagan; Rota; Guam

***Psychotria hombroniana* var. *squarrosa* (Val.) Fosb. (ined.)**

Amaracarpus carolinensis Val.

Psychotria carolinensis (Val.) Fosb.

Amaracarpus carolinensis var. *squarrosa* Val.

Amaracarpus kraemeri Val.

Amaracarpus heteropoides Val.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror, Peliliu, Angaur; Truk- Moen, Tol, Dublon,
 Uman, Fefan, Udot; Ponape; Kusaie

Psychotria ipecacuanha Stokes see *Cephaelis ipecacuanha* (Stokes) A. Rich.

***Psychotria kanehirae* Merr.**

Caroline Is.: Palau

Psychotria ladronica Hosok. see *Psychotria hombroniana* var. *malaspinae* (Merr.) Fosb.***Psychotria lasianthoides* Val.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Psychotria leptothyrsa Miq. (var. *leptothyrsa* not known from Micronesia).***Psychotria leptothyrsa* var. *longicarpa* Val.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap

***Psychotria leptothyrsoides* Kaneh.**

Caroline Is.: Truk- Tol

***Psychotria lineolata* Merr.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Aulupse'el

Psychotria malaspinae Merr. see *Psychotria hombroniana* var. *malaspinae* (Merr.) Fosb. (ined.)***Psychotria mariana* Bartl. ex DC.***Psychotria rotundifolia* Benth.*Psychotria gaudichaudii* Kaneh.Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Saipan; Agiguan;
Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap

Psychotria merrillii* Kaneh.Plectronia polyneura* Val.*Plectronia obovata* Val.*Canthium valetonii* Kaneh.*Canthium polyneurum* (Val.) Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

***Psychotria mycetoides* Val.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

Psychotria palauensis* Hosok.Psychotria rotensis* Hosok.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Aulupse'el

Psychotria ponapensis Fosb. see *Psychotria hombroniana* var. *hirtella* (Val.) Fosberg (ined.)***Psychotria rhombocarpa* Kaneh.**

Caroline Is.: Kusaie

***Psychotria rhombocarpoides* Hosok.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

***Psychotria rotensis* Kaneh.**

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Aulupse'el

Psychotria rotensis Hosok. see *Psychotria palauensis* Hosok.***Psychotria rotundifolia* Val.**

Marianas Is.: Sarigan; Saipan

***Psychotria tubiflora* Hosok.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

***Psychotria* sp.**

Caroline Is.: Yap

Randia* Houst.Trukia* Kan.***Randia carolinensis* Val.***Rhopalobrachium megacarpum* (Kaneh.) Kaneh.*Trukia megacarpa* (Kaneh.) Kaneh.*Trukia carolinensis* (Val.) Kaneh. & Hatus.*Timonius megacarpus* Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Yap; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Fefan, Udot, Uman

Randia cochinchinensis (Lour.) Merr. see *Aidia cochinchinensis* Lour.*Randia densiflora* Benth. see *Aidia cochinchinensis* Lour.*Randia graeffei* Reinecke see *Aidia cochinchinensis* Lour.*Randia tinianensis* Kaneh. see *Canthium odoratum* var. *tinianense* (Kaneh.) Fosb.*Rhopalobrachium* Schlechter & Krause see *Randia* Houst. at least for Micronesian species.*Rhopalobrachium megacarpum* (Kaneh.) Kaneh. see *Randia carolinensis* Val.***Scyphiphora* Gaertn.*****Scyphiphora hydrophyllacea* Gaertn.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Yap

Spermacoce* L.Borreria* G.F.W. Meyer****Spermacoce assurgens* R. & P.***Spermacoce suffrutescens* Jacq.

Borreria laevis sensu auct. plur. non (Lam.) Griseb.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Malakal, Peliliu, Angaur;
Mapia; Yap; Ulithi; Woleai; Satawan

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa

**Spermacoce ernstii* Fosb. & Powell (ined.)

Spermacoce stricta auct. Micr. pp. non L. f.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Koror, Peliliu, Angaur

**Spermacoce hispida* L.

Borreria hispida (L.) K. Schum. non Spruce

Borreria rotundifolia Val.

Caroline Is.: Yap; Ponape

**Spermacoce latifolia* Aubl.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Ponape

Spermacoce ocymoides Burm. f. see *Spermacoce repens* (DC.) Fosb. & Powell (ined.)
for Micronesian records.

**Spermacoce repens* (DC.) Fosberg & Powell (ined.)

Borreria repens DC.

Borreria ocymoides sensu auct. non (Burm. f.) DC.

Spermacoce ocymoides sensu auct. non Burm. f.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Yap; Ponape

Spermacoce stricta L.?

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Spermacoce suffrutescens Jacq. see *Spermacoce assurgens* R. & P.

Tarenna Gaertn.

Tarenna glabra Merr. see *Tarenna sambucina* (Forst.) Dur.

Tarenna sambucina (Forst.) Dur.

Coffea sambucina Forst.

Stylocoryna sambucina (Forst.) Gray

Tarenna glabra Merr.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Aulupse'el, Peliliu; Yap

Nauru Island

Timonius DC.

Timonius albus Volk.

Caroline Is.: Yap

Timonius corymbosus* Val.Timonius korrensis* Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Peliliu, Kaiguru, Aulupse'el

Timonius korrensis Kaneh. see *Timonius corymbosus* Val.***Timonius ledermannii* Val.**

Caroline Is.: Truk- Tol; Ponape

Timonius megacarpus Kaneh. see *Randia carolinensis* Val.***Timonius mollis* Val.***Timonius villosissimus* Kaneh.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Ngarakabesang, Malakal

Timonius nitidus* (Bartl. ex DC.) F.-Vill.Petesia nitida* Bartl. ex DC.*Timonius albus* sensu Walker & Rodin non Val.

Marianas Is.: Guam

***Timonius ponapensis* Val.**

Caroline Is.: Ponape

***Timonius subauritus* Val.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang

****Timonius timon* (Spr.) Merr.***Erithalis timon* Spreng.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Peliliu, Angaur

Timonius villosissimus Kaneh. see *Timonius mollis* Val.*Trukia* Kaneh. see *Randia* Houst.*Trukia carolinensis* (Val.) Kaneh. & Hatus. see *Randia carolinensis* Val.*Trukia megacarpa* (Kaneh.) Kaneh. see *Randia carolinensis* Val.***Uncaria* Schreb.***Uncaria gambier* L. see *Uncaria korrensis* Kaneh. for Micronesian species.*Uncaria glabrata* DC. see *Uncaria korrensis* Kaneh. for Micronesian species.***Uncaria korrensis* Kaneh.***Uncaria gambier* sensu auct. Micr. non L.*Uncaria glabrata* Kaneh. non DC.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror

Uragoga L. see *Psychotria* L. and *Cephaelis* Sw. for Micronesian records.*Uragoga hombroniana* Baill. see *Psychotria hombroniana* (Baill.) Fosb.*Uragoga ipecacuanha* (Stokes) Baill. see *Cephaelis ipecacuanha* (Stokes) A. Rich.

CAPRIFOLIACEAE

****Sambucus* L.**

Sambucus canadensis L. see *Sambucus mexicana* Presl ex DC. for Micronesian records.

Sambucus javanicus Bl. see *Sambucus mexicana* Presl ex DC. for Micronesian records.

****Sambucus mexicana* Presl ex DC.**

Sambucus mexicana var. *bipinnata* (S. & C.) Schwerin

Sambucus canadensis sensu auct. Micr. non L.

Sambucus javanica sensu auct. Micr. non Bl.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Yap

Marshall Is.: Majuro; Jaluit

Sambucus mexicana var. *bipinnata* (S. & C.) Schwerin see *Sambucus mexicana* Presl ex DC.

CAMPANULACEAE

****Hippobroma* G. Don**

Isotoma Lindl. pro parte, Micronesian species only.

Laurentia Adans. pro parte, Micronesian species only.

****Hippobroma longiflora* (L.) G. Don**

Lobelia longiflora L.

Isotoma longiflora (L.) Presl

Rapuntium longiflorum (L.) Mill.

Laurentia longiflora (L.) Peterm.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror; Sonsorol; Yap; Fais; Truk-
Moen; Ponape; Mokil

Marshall Is.: Likiep; Arno; Jaluit

Isotoma Lindl. see *Hippobroma* G. Don for Micronesian species.

Isotoma longiflora (L.) Presl see *Hippobroma longiflora* (L.) G. Don

Laurentia Adans. see *Hippobroma* G. Don for Micronesian species.

Laurentia longiflora (L.) Peterm. see *Hippobroma longiflora* (L.) G. Don

Lobelia L. see *Scaevola* L. (Goodeniaceae) for Micronesian species.

Lobelia koenigii (Vahl) Wight see *Scaevola taccada* (Gaertn.) Roxb. (Goodeniaceae)

Lobelia sericea var. *koenigii* (Vahl) O. Ktze. see *Scaevola taccada* (Gaertn.) Roxb. (Goodeniaceae)

GOODENIACEAE

Scaevola L.*Lobelia* sensu Adanson non L.*Scaevola frutescens* (Mill.) Krause see *Scaevola taccada* (Gaertn.) Roxb. for Micronesian records.*Scaevola frutescens* var. *sericea* (Forst. f.) Merr. see *Scaevola taccada* (Gaertn.) Roxb.*Scaevola koenigii* Vahl see *Scaevola taccada* (Gaertn.) Roxb.*Scaevola lobelia* Murr. see *Scaevola taccada* (Gaertn.) Roxb.*Scaevola sericea* Forst. f. see *Scaevola taccada* (Gaertn.) Roxb.*Scaevola sericea* Vahl see *Scaevola taccada* (Gaertn.) Roxb.*Scaevola taccada* (Gaertn.) Roxb.*Lobelia taccada* Gaertn.*Scaevola lobelia* Murr.*Scaevola sericea* Forst. f. (nom. nud.)*Scaevola sericea* Vahl*Scaevola koenigii* Vahl*Scaevola velutina* Presl*Lobelia sericea* var. *koenigii* (Vahl) O. Ktze.*Lobelia koenigii* (Vahl) Wight*Scaevola frutescens* sensu auct. non (Mill.) Krause*Scaevola frutescens* var. *sericea* (Forst. f.) Merr. (nom. nud.)

Marianas Is.: Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Guguan; Sarigan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Koror, Urukthapel, Ngeanges, Angaur; Sonsorol; Merir; Tobi; Helen Reef; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Puluwat; Namonuito; Murilo; Nomwin; Truk- Dublon, Puelles, Tol, Romonum, Pis; Nama; Losap; Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro; Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marcus Island

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Pokak; Bikar; Eniwetok; Bikini; Ailinginae; Rongelap Rongerik; Taka; Utirik; Ujelang; Ujae; Wotho; Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Jemo; Likiep; Wotje; Aur; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Kili; Jaluit

Nauru Island

Banaba (Ocean) Island

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Marakei; Tarawa; Nonouti; Tabiteuea; Onotoa

Scaevola velutina Presl see *Scaevola taccada* (Gaertn.) Roxb.

COMPOSITAE

Adenostemma Forst.

Adenostemma fastigiatum (Bl.) DC. see *Adenostemma lanceolatum* Miq. for Micronesian records.

Adenostemma lanceolatum Miq.

Adenostemma lavenia sensu auct. Micr. non (L.) O. Ktze.

Adenostemma viscosum sensu auct. Micr. non Forst.

Adenostemma fastigiatum sensu auct. Micr. non (Bl.) DC.

Adenostemma parviflorum sensu auct. Micr. non (Bl.) DC.

Adenostemma lavenia var. *parviflorum* (Bl.) Hochr.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Peliliu; Yap; Ulithi; Woleai; Ifaluk; Satawal; Nama; Namoluk; Lukunor; Satawan; Kapingamarangi; Ponape; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Lae; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.

Adenostemma lavenia (L.) O. Ktze. see *Adenostemma lanceolatum* Miq. for most Micronesian records.

Adenostemma parviflorum (Bl.) DC. see *Adenostemma lanceolatum* Miq. for most or all Micronesian records.

Adenostemma viscosum Forst. f. (but see *Adenostemma lanceolatum* Miq. for most Micronesian records.)

Caroline Is.: Murilo; Nomwin; Kusaie

Ageratum* L.Ageratum conyzoides* L.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Guguan; Sarigan; Anatahan; Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang; Yap; Fais; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol; Ponape; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

Artemisia* L.Artemisia vulgaris* L.

Artemisia vulgaris var. *indica* Maxim.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Anatahan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau; Ulithi; Woleai; Satawal

Aster L.**Aster laevis L.**

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

***Aster novi-belgii L.**

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Bidens L.Cosmos* Cav.***Bidens alba (L.) DC.***Coreopsis alba* L.*Coreopsis leucanthema* L.*Coreopsis leucantha* L.*Bidens leucantha* (L.) Willd.*Bidens pilosa* var. *radiata* Sch.-Bip.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

Bidens formosa (Bonato) Sch.-Bip.Coreopsis formosa* Bonato*Cosmos bipinnatus* Cav.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl

Bidens meyenianus Walp. see *Glossogyne tenuifolia* (Labill.) Cass. ex Less.***Bidens pilosa L. var. pilosa**

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Peliliu; Ulithi; Woleai

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari

Bidens pilosa var. minor (Bl.) SherffBidens sundaica* var. *minor* Bl.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota

Caroline Is.: Palau

Bidens sulphurea (Cav.) Sch.-Bip.Cosmos sulphureus* Cav.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Tinian; Guam

Caroline Is.: Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Satawal; Satawan

Bidens tenuifolia Labill. see *Glossogyne tenuifolia* (Labill.) Cass. ex Less.

Blumea* DC.**Blumea hieraciifolia* (D. Don) DC.***Erigeron hieraciifolium* D. Don*Blumea sericans* (Kurz) Hook. f.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

****Blumea lacera* (Burm. f.) DC.***Conyza lacera* Burm. f.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Blumea laciniata (Roxb.) DC. see *Blumea sinuata* (Lour.) Merr.***Blumea milnei* Seem.**

Caroline Is.: Kusaie

Blumea mollis (D. Don) Merr. see *Blumea sinuata* (Lour.) Merr. for Micronesian specimens.*Blumea sericans* (Kurz) Hook. f. see *Blumea hieraciifolia* (D. Don) DC.***Blumea sinuata* (Lour.) Merr.***Gnaphalium sinuatum* Merr.*Blumea laciniata* (Roxb.) DC.*Conyza laciniata* Roxb.*Erigeron mollis* sensu auct. Micr. non D. Don*Blumea mollis* sensu auct. Micr. non (D. Don) Merr.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob; Kusaie

Chromolaena DC. see *Eupatorium* L.*Chromolaena odorata* (L.) King & Rob. see *Eupatorium odoratum* L.****Chrysanthemum* L.***Pyrethrum* Zinn*Chrysanthemum indicum* L. see *Chrysanthemum* × *morifolium* Ram. for Micronesian records.****Chrysanthemum* × *morifolium* Ram.***Chrysanthemum indicum* sensu auct. Micr. non L.*Matricaria chamomilla* sensu Blanco non L.*Pyrethrum indicum* sensu Saff. non Roxb.*Pyrethrum sinense* sensu Saff. non (Sabine) DC.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

****Cichorium* L.******Cichorium endivia* L. (var. *endivia* is not known from Micronesia.)**

****Cichorium endivia* var. *latifolia* Chev.**

Marianas Is.: Jaluit

Gilbert Is.

****Cichorium endivia* var. *crispa* (Mill.) Chev.***Cichorium crispum* Mill.

Gilbert Is.

****Conyza* Less.***Erigeron* L. pro min. parte****Conyza bonariensis* (L.) Cronq.***Erigeron bonariensis* L.*Erigeron crispus* Pourr.*Erigeron albidus* (Willd. ex Spr.) A. Gray*Conyza albida* Willd. ex Sprengel

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Peliliu, Angaur

Marcus Island

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Kwajalein

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa

****Conyza canadensis* (L.) Cronq. (var. *canadensis* not definitely known from Micronesia.)***Erigeron canadensis* L.****Conyza canadensis* var. *pusilla* (Nutt.) Cronq.***Erigeron pusillus* Nutt.

Marianas Is.: Pagan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Peliliu; Ulithi

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Majuro

****Coreopsis* L.******Coreopsis basalis* (Dietr.) Blake***Calliopsis basalis* Dietr.*Coreopsis drummondii* (D. Don) T. & G.*Calliopsis drummondii* D. Don

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

Coreopsis drummondii (D. Don) T. & G. see *Coreopsis basalis* (Dietr.) Blake****Coreopsis lanceolata* L.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

***Coreopsis tinctoria** Nutt.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Cosmos Cav. see *Bidens* L.*Cosmos bipinnatus* Cav. see *Bidens formosa* (Bonnato) Sch.-Bip.*Cosmos sulphureus* Cav. see *Bidens sulphurea* (Cav.) Sch.-Bip.***Crassocephalum** Moench*Gynura* sensu auct. Micr. non Cass.*Erechtites* sensu auct. Micr. non Raf.***Crassocephalum crepidioides** (Benth.) S. Moore*Gynura crepidioides* Benth.*Crassocephalum rubens* sensu auct. Micr. non (Juss. ex Jacq.) S. Moore*Sonchus oleraceus* sensu Glassman non L.*Erechtites missionum* sensu Tuyama non Malme

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Urukthapel, Angaur; Ponape

Crassocephalum rubens (Juss. ex Jacq.) S. Moore see *Crassocephalum crepidioides* (Benth.) S. Moore for Micronesian records.*Cyanopsis* Bl. see *Vernonia* Schreb. at least for Micronesian records.*Cyanopsis pubescens* (Bl.) DC. see *Vernonia patula* (Dry.) Merr.***Cynara** L.*Cynara cardunculus* var. *scolymus* (L.) Hegi ex Stone see *Cynara scolymus* L.***Cynara scolymus** L.*Cynara cardunculus* var. *scolymus* (L.) Hegi ex Stone

Marianas Is.: Guam

Distreptus Cass. see *Pseudo-Elephantopus* Rohr*Distreptus spicatus* (B. Juss.) Cass. see *Pseudo-Elephantopus spicatus* (B. Juss.) Vahl***Eclipta** L.***Eclipta alba** (L.) Hassk.*Verbesina alba* L.*Eclipta erecta* L.*Eclipta prostrata* sensu auct. pl. non (L.) L.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Babeldaob, Koror; Yap; Ulithi; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Namoluk; Kapingamarangi

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Majuro

Eclipta erecta L. see *Eclipta alba* (L.) Hassk.

**Eclipta prostrata* (L.) L. but see *Eclipta alba* (L.) Hassk. for most Micronesian records.

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Majuro

****Elephantopus* L.**

Elephantopus carolinianus Willd. see *Elephantopus mollis* HBK. for Guam record.

****Elephantopus mollis* HBK.**

Elephantopus scaber sensu auct. non L.

Elephantopus carolinianus sensu auct. non Willd.

Elephantopus tomentosus Koster, Kitamura non L.

Marianas Is.: Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Anatahan; Saipan;
Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap; Ponape

Elephantopus scaber L. see *Elephantopus mollis* HBK. for Micronesian records.

Elephantopus spicatus B. Juss. in Aubl. see *Pseudo-Elephantopus spicatus* (B. Juss.) Vahl

Elephantopus tomentosus L. see *Elephantopus mollis* HBK. for Micronesian record.

****Emilia* Cass.**

****Emilia fosbergii* Nicolson**

Emilia javanica sensu Fosberg non (Burm. f.) C. B. Rob.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Majuro

Emilia javanica (Burm. f.) C. B. Rob. see *Emilia fosbergii* Nicolson for Micronesian records.

****Emilia sonchifolia* (L.) DC. in Wight**

Cacalia sonchifolia L.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Guguan; Saipan; Tinian; Rota;
Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Aulupse'el, Angaur; Yap; Truk-
Moen, Tol; Ponape; Kusaie

****Epaltes* Cass.**

Sphaeromorphaea DC.

****Epaltes australis* Less.**

Sphaeromorphaea australis (Less.) Kitam.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Erechtites Raf. see *Crassocephalum* Moench for Micronesian records.

Erechtites missionum Malme see *Crassocephalum crepidioides* (Benth.) S. Moore for Micronesian records.

****Erigeron* L.** (for most Micronesian records see *Conyza* Less.)

Erigeron albidus (Willd. ex Spr.) Gray see *Conyza bonariensis* (L.) Cronq.

****Erigeron annuus* (L.) Pers.**

Aster annuus L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Angaur

****Erigeron bellioides* DC.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

****Eupatorium* L.**

Chromolaena DC.

****Eupatorium odoratum* L.**

Chromolaena odorata (L.) King & Rob.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Saipan; Tinian?; Guam

****Gaillardia* Foug.**

Gaillardia lanceolata Michx. see *Gaillardia pulchella* Foug. at least for Micronesian specimens.

****Gaillardia pulchella* Foug.**

Gaillardia lanceolata sensu Bryan non Michx.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Gilbert Is.: Tarawa

***Glossogyne* Cass. ex Less.**

***Glossogyne tenuifolia* (Labill.) Cass. ex Less.**

Bidens tenuifolia Labill.

Bidens meyeniana Walp.

Marianas Is.: Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Guguan; Saipan; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau; Yap

Gynura Cass. see *Crassocephalum* Moench for widespread weedy species.

****Lactuca* L.**

****Lactuca intybacea* Jacq.?**

Marianas Is.: Guam

****Lactuca sativa* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

****Lactuca* sp.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Matricaria L. see *Chrysanthemum* L. for Micronesian records.

Matricaria chamomilla sensu Blanco non L. see *Chrysanthemum morifolium* Ram., at least for Safford record from Micronesia.

****Mikania* Willd.**

****Mikania scandens* (L.) Willd.**

Eupatorium scandens L.

Marianas Is.: Rota; Guam

****Pluchea* Cass.**

Pluchea carolinensis (Jacq.) G. Don see *Pluchea symphytifolia* (Mill.) Gillis.

****Pluchea* × *fosbergii* Coop. & Gal.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari

****Pluchea indica* (L.) Less.**

Baccharis indica L.

Pluchea purpurascens sensu Guillaumin non DC.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Peliliu, Angaur; Ulithi

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Kwajalein; Majuro

Banaba (Ocean) Island?

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari

Pluchea purpurascens DC. see *Pluchea indica* for Guillaumin Gilbert Is. record.

****Pluchea symphytifolia* (Mill.) Gillis**

Conyza symphytifolia Mill.

Pluchea carolinensis (Jacq.) G. Don

Conyza carolinensis Jacq.

Pluchea odorata auct. plur. non (L.) Cass.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Peliliu

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Kwajalein; Majuro

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa

****Pseudo-Elephantopus* Rohr***Distreptus* Cass.****Pseudo-Elephantopus spicatus* (B. Juss. in Aubl.) Vahl in Rohr***Elephantopus spicatus* B. Juss. in Aubl.*Distreptus spicatus* (B. Juss. in Aubl.) Cass.

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Saipan; Guam

Pseudogynoxis (Greenm.) Cabrera see *Senecio* L.*Pyrethrum* Zinn see *Chrysanthemum* L.*Pyrethrum indicum* (L.) Roxb. see *Chrysanthemum morifolium* Ram. for Micronesian records.*Pyrethrum sinense* (Sabine) DC. see *Chrysanthemum morifolium* Ram. for Micronesian records.****Senecio* L.***Pseudogynoxis* (Greenm.) Cabr.****Senecio chenopodioides* HBK.***Senecio confusus* Britt.*Pseudogynoxis chenopodioides* (HBK.) Cabrera

Marianas Is.: Guam

Senecio confusus Britt. see *Senecio chenopodioides* HBK.****Sonchus* L.******Sonchus oleraceus* L.**

Marianas Is.: Guam

Marcus Island

Wake Island

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Majuro; Arno

****Spilanthes* Jacq.***Spilanthes acmella* (L.) Murr. see *Spilanthes iabadicensis* Moore for Micronesian records.****Spilanthes grandiflora* Turcz.**

Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror

****Spilanthes iabadicensis* A. H. Moore***Spilanthes paniculata* sensu Glassman non Wall. ex DC.*Spilanthes acmella* sensu Merr., Kitamura non (L.) Murr.

Caroline Is.: Ponape

Marshall Is.: Jaluit

Spilanthes paniculata Wall. ex DC. see *Spilanthes iabadicensis* A. H. Moore for Ponape records.

Stemmodontia Cass. see *Wollastonia* DC. ex Decne. for Micronesian species.

Stemmodontia biflora (L.) Wight see *Wollastonia biflora* (L.) DC.

****Synedrella* Gaertn.**

****Synedrella nodiflora* (L.) Gaertn.**

Verbesina nodiflora L.

- Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Sarigan; Saipan; Rota; Guam
- Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl, Babeldaob, Koror, Angaur; Yap; Woleai; Namonuito; Truk- Dublon; Nukuoro; Ponape; Kusaie
- Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Majuro; Jaluit
- Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa

****Tagetes* L.**

****Tagetes erecta* L.**

- Marianas Is.: Guam
- Caroline Is.: Palau- Koror; Ulithi; Lamotrek
- Marshall Is.: Ailinglapalap

****Tagetes patula* L.?**

- Caroline Is.: Faraulap; Satawan

****Tagetes tenuifolia* Cav.?**

- Caroline Is.: Satawan

****Tithonia* Desf. in Juss.**

****Tithonia diversifolia* (Hemsl.) A. Gray**

Mirasolia diversifolia Hemsl.

- Marianas Is.: Guam
- Caroline Is.: Ifaluk; Ponape

****Tridax* L.**

****Tridax procumbens* L.**

- Marianas Is.: Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam
- Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Peliliu; Yap; Ulithi
- Marshall Is.: Kwajalein
- Nauru Island
- Banaba (Ocean) Island
- Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa

Verbesina L. see *Wollastonia*, *Eclipta*, and *Synedrella* for Micronesian records.

Verbesina alba L. see *Eclipta alba* (L.) Hassk.

Verbesina argentea Gaud. see *Wollastonia biflora* var. *canescens* (Gaud.) Fosb. (ined.)

Verbesina canescens Gaud. see *Wollastonia biflora* var. *canescens* (Gaud.) Fosb. (ined.)

Verbesina nodiflora L. see *Synedrella nodiflora* (L.) Gaertn.

***Vernonia* Schreb.**

Vernonia chinensis (Lam.) Less. see *Vernonia patula* (Dry.) Merr.

***Vernonia cinerea* (L.) Less. sensu lato**

Vernonia parviflora Reinw. ex. Bl.

Vernonia cinerea var. *parviflora* (Reinw. ex Bl.) DC.

Conyza cinerea L.

Marianas Is.: Maug; Asuncion; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Guguan; Sarigan; Anatahan; Saipan; Tinian; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Koror, Peliliu, Angaur; Sonsorol; Pulu Anna; Tob; Yap; Ulithi; Fais; Woleai; Ifaluk; Lamotrek; Satawal; Puluwat; Namonuito; Truk- Moen, Dublon, Tol, Pis; Nama; Lukunor; Satawan; Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Kwajalein; Likiep; Ailinglapalap; Majuro; Arno; Jaluit; Ebon

Nauru Island

Gilbert Is.: Butaritari; Tarawa; Tabiteuea; Onotoa

Vernonia cinerea var. *parviflora* (Reinw. ex Bl.) DC. see *Vernonia cinerea* (L.) Less.

***Vernonia cuneata* Less.**

Vernonia pyrropappa sensu Kaneh. non Sch.-Bip. ex Klatt

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob

Vernonia parviflora Reinw. ex Bl. see *Vernonia cinerea* (L.) Less.

*** *Vernonia patula* (Dry.) Merr.**

Conyza patula Dry.

Vernonia chinensis Less.

Vernonia villosa (Bl.) W. F. Wight

Cyanthillium pubescens Bl.

Cyanopsis pubescens (Bl.) DC.

Vernonia patula var. *pubescens* (Bl.) Koster

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.

Vernonia pyrropappa Sch.-Bip. see *Vernonia cuneata* Less. at least for Micronesian material.

***Wedelia* Jacq.** (but see *Wollastonia* DC. ex Decne.
for most Micronesian plants.)

Wedelia argentea (Gaud.) Merr. see *Wollastonia biflora* var. *canescens* (Gaud.) Fosberg
(ined.)

Wedelia aristata Less. see *Wollastonia biflora* (L.) DC. var. *biflora*

Wedelia biflora (L.) DC. see *Wollastonia biflora* (L.) DC.

Wedelia biflora (L.) DC. var. *biflora* see *Wollastonia biflora* (L.) DC. var. *biflora*

Wedelia biflora var. *canescens* (Gaud.) Fosberg see *Wollastonia biflora* var. *canescens*
(Gaud.) Fosberg (ined.)

Wedelia canescens (Gaud.) Merr. see *Wollastonia biflora* var. *canescens* (Gaud.)
Fosberg (ined.)

Wedelia chamissonis Less. see *Wollastonia biflora* var. *canescens* (Gaud.) Fosberg
(ined.) for Guam records.

Wedelia strigulosa (DC.) K. Schum. see *Wollastonia biflora* (L.) DC. var. *biflora*

**Wedelia trilobata* (L.) Hitchc.

Silphium trilobatum L.

Marianas Is.: Guam

Caroline Is.: Yap

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Eniwetok

***Wollastonia* DC. ex Decne.**

Wedelia sensu auct. plur. non Jacq.

Stemmodontia auct. Micr. non Cass.

***Wollastonia biflora* (L.) DC. sensu lato**

Verbesina biflora L.

Wedelia biflora (L.) DC. in Wight

Wedelia aristata Less.

Wollastonia strigulosa DC.

Wedelia strigulosa (DC.) K. Schum.

Melanthera biflora (L.) Willd.

Wollastonia biflora* (L.) DC. var. *biflora

Marianas Is.: Rota

Caroline Is.: Palau- Kayangl; Babeldaob, Koror, Ngarakabesang,
Aulupse'el, Ngeanges, Angaur, Peliliu; Sonsorol; Yap;
Ulithi; Fais; Eauripik; Woleai; Faraulap; Ifaluk; Lamotrek;
Satawal; Puluwat; Namonuito; Murilo; Nomwin; Truk-
Moen, Dublon, Eten, Romonum, Pis; Nama; Losap;
Namoluk; Etal; Lukunor; Satawan; Nukuoro;
Kapingamarangi; Ant; Ponape; Mokil; Pingelap; Kusaie

- Marshall Is.: Eniwetok; Bikini; Ailinginae; Rongelap; Ujelang; Ujae;
 Wotho; Lae; Kwajalein; Ailuk; Likiep; Aur; Ailinglapalap;
 Majuro; Arno; Namorik; Jaluit
- Gilbert Is.: Abaiang

***Wollastonia biflora* var. *canescens* (Gaud.) Fosberg (ined.)**

Verbesina canescens Gaud.

Verbesina argentea Gaud.

Wedelia chamissonis Less.

Wollastonia scabriuscula DC.

Wollastonia canescens (Gaud.) DC.

Stemmodontia biflora sensu Wight in Safford non (L.) Wight

Stemmodontia canescens (Gaud.) Wight in Safford

Wedelia canescens (Gaud.) Merr.

Wedelia argentea (Gaud.) Merr.

Wedelia biflora var. *canescens* (Gaud.) Fosberg

Marianas Is.: Maug; Agrigan; Pagan; Alamagan; Guguan; Sarigan;
 Anatahan; Medinilla; Saipan; Tinian; Rota; Guam

Caroline Is.: Palau- Babeldaob, Angaur

Wollastonia canescens (Gaud.) DC. see *Wollastonia biflora* var. *canescens* (Gaud.)
 Fosberg (ined.)

Wollastonia scabriuscula DC. ex Decne. see *Wollastonia biflora* var. *canescens* (Gaud.)
 Fosberg (ined.) for Guam records.

Wollastonia strigulosa DC., see *Wollastonia biflora* (L.) DC. var. *biflora* at least for
 Micronesian records.

****Youngia* Cass.**

****Youngia japonica* (L.) DC.**

Prenanthes japonica L.

Marianas Is.: Saipan; Rota; Guam

****Zinnia* L.**

****Zinnia elegans* Jacq.**

Marianas Is.: Agrigan; Guam

Caroline Is.: Ulithi

Marshall Is.: Kwajalein; Jaluit

Gilbert Is.

References Cited

- Fosberg, F. R.** 1960. The vegetation of Micronesia 1. General descriptions, the vegetation of the Marianas Islands, and a detailed consideration of the vegetation of Guam. *Bull. Am. Mus. Nat. Hist.* 119: 1-75.
- Fosberg, F. R., and M.-H. Sachet.** 1975. Flora of Micronesia, 1: Gymnospermae. *Smithsonian Contr. Bot.* 20: 1-15.
- . 1975. Flora of Micronesia, 2: Casuarinaceae, Piperaceae, and Myricaceae. *Smithsonian Contr. Bot.* 24: 1-28.
- . 1977. Flora of Micronesia, 3: Convolvulaceae. *Smithsonian Contr. Bot.* 36: 1-34.
- . (in press). Systematic studies of Micronesian plants. *Smithsonian Contr. Bot.* 45.
- Gressitt, J. L.** 1954. Introduction. *In* J. L. Gressitt (ed.), *Insects of Micronesia I*. Bernice P. Bishop Museum, Honolulu. viii+257 p
- Sachet, M.-H., and F. R. Fosberg.** 1955. *Island Bibliographies*. Washington, D.C. v+577 p
- . 1971. *Island Bibliographies, Supplement*. Washington D.C. ix+427 p
- Stone, B. C.** 1971. The Flora of Guam. *Micronesica* 6: 1-657.

NOTE

Certain names ascribed to the authors are followed by (ined.). They will be validated only by the publication of Smithsonian Contribution to Botany No. 45, now in press, as they are not accompanied by descriptions or basionym references here.